

1. GENERAL

E-texts

The [Marx/Engels internet archive](#) has most of Marx's works in English. The [cross-language section](#) has links to his works in German and many other languages.

The [MLWerke site](#) has the best collection of Marx's texts in German. See also the [Projekt Gutenberg-DE Marx archive](#).

Collections of Marx and Engels' works

Marx-Engels-Gesamtausgabe, Berlin: Dietz Verlag, 1970-

Marx-Engels Werke, Berlin: Dietz Verlag, 1956- (40 volumes)

Karl Marx: Early Writings, (ed.) L. Colletti, Penguin

Karl Marx: Early Texts, (ed.) D. McLellan

Karl Marx: Early Writings, (ed.) T. Bottomore

Karl Marx and Frederick Engels: Collected Works, Lawrence and Wishart, 1975- (Some 30 volumes)

Karl Marx and Frederick Engels: Selected Works in Three Volumes, Moscow (from 1845 only)

Karl Marx: Selected Writings, (ed.) D. McLellan (Key texts, but by different translators)

Marx's most important writings

(With date of composition)

Critique of Hegel's Philosophy of Right [1843] (in collections of early works)

On the Jewish Question [1843] (in collections of early works)

Contribution to a Critique Hegel's Philosophy of Right: Introduction (the '1843 Introduction')

Notes on James Mill [1844] (also known as *Excerpt-notes of 1844* etc.) (in collections of early works)

Economic and Philosophical Manuscripts [1844] (in collections of early works)

Theses on Feuerbach [1845] (included in editions of *The German Ideology*)

The German Ideology (with Engels) [1845-46], ch. 1 'Feuerbach', in *Marx and Engels: Collected Works* Vol. 5 (or, with sections of the chapter variously reordered: in *Marx and Engels: Selected Works in Three Volumes*, in C.J. Arthur (ed.) *The German Ideology*, and in R. Pascal (ed.) *The German Ideology*)

Letter to Annenkov [1846] (in most collections of selected works)

The Poverty of Philosophy [1846-47]

Wage-Labour and Capital [1847]

The Communist Manifesto (with Engels) [1847-48], parts 1 and 2

The Eighteenth Brumaire of Louis Bonaparte [1852]

Grundrisse [1857-58]

A Contribution to the Critique of Political Economy [1859] (The '1859 Preface' to this is in editions of Marx and Engels' selected works)

Theories of Surplus Value, 3 volumes [1863]

Urtext of Capital [1861-63]

Value, Price and Profit [1865] (German edition published as *Wages Price and Profit*)

Capital Vol. 1 [pub. 1867] tr. B. Fowkes, Penguin (or tr. S. Moore and E. Aveling, Lawrence and Wishart, or abridged as *Capital: A Student Edition*, (ed.) C.J. Arthur)

Capital Vol. 1 (first edition) ch. 1 'The commodity', and appendix 'The value-form', in S. Mohun (ed.) *Debates in Value Theory* 1994; also (less well translated) in A. Dragstedt tr. *Value: Studies by Marx* 1976; the appendix alone is translated by M. Roth and W. Suchting in *Capital & Class* 4, Spring 1978

The Civil War in France [1871]

Critique of the Gotha Programme [1875], secs. 1-2 (in collections of selected works)
Ethnological Notebooks [1879-80], (ed.) L. Krader
Notes on Wagner [1881] (in *Theoretical Practice* 5, Spring 1972; T. Carver (ed.) *Karl Marx: Texts on Method*; and A. Dragstedt (ed.) *Value: Studies by Marx*)

Introductions to Marx

Marx and Engels [1848] *The Communist Manifesto*, parts 1 and 2, in collections of selected works
 * McLellan, D. (1971) *The Thought of Karl Marx*, 3rd ed. 1995
 McLellan, D. (1975) *Marx*, Fontana Modern Masters
 Singer, P. (1980) *Marx*, Pastmasters, reissued as *Marx: A Very Short Introduction*, 2001 [4]
 McCarney, Joseph (1990) *Social Theory and the Crisis of Marxism*, chs. 6-8, also [available online](#)
 Graham, K. (1992) *Karl Marx: Our Contemporary. Social Theory for a Post-Leninist World*
 Hindess, B. (1995) 'Marxism' in Goodin and Pettit (eds) *A Companion to Contemporary Political Philosophy*
 Eagleton, T. (1997) *Marx*, The Great Philosophers (sometimes listed with the title *Marx and Freedom*)
 Wolff, J. (2003) *Why Read Marx Today?*
 Collier, A. (2004) *Marx*
 Osborne, Peter (2005) *How to Read Marx*
 Allen, K. (2011) *Marx and the Alternative to Capitalism*

Biographies of Marx

(Also discussions of his personal psychology)
 * Mehring, F. [1918] *Karl Marx: The Story of His Life*, tr. E. Fitzgerald 1936
 Berlin, I. (1939) *Karl Marx: His Life and Environment*
 * Cornu, A. (1958) *Karl Marx et Friedrich Engels: Leur vie et leur oeuvre*, 3 vols.
 Rubel, M. (1957) *Karl Marx: Essai de biographie intellectuelle*
 McLellan, D. (1971) *Karl Marx: His Life and Thought*
 Seigel, J. E. (1972-73) 'Marx's early development: vocation, rebellion, and realism', *Journal of Interdisciplinary History* 3
 Seigel, J. (1978) *Marx's Fate: The Shape of a Life*
 Reiss, E. (1996) 'Nothing human should be alien to Marx', *Imprints* 1(2)
 Wheen, F. (1999) *Karl Marx*
 Draper, H. (1985) *The Marx-Engels Cyclopaedia*, 3 volumes

Commentaries on Marx's work as a whole

Lichtheim, G. (1961) *Marxism*
 Avineri, S. (1968) *The Social and Political Thought of Karl Marx*
 Kolakowski, L. (1978) *Main Currents of Marxism, Vol. 1: The Founders*
 Wood, A. (1981) *Karl Marx*, 2nd ed. 2004
 Bottomore, T. (ed.) (1983) *Dictionary of Marxist Thought*, 2nd ed. 1991
 Elster, J. (1985) *Making Sense of Marx*

Bibliographies of works on Marx

* McLellan, D. (1971) *The Thought of Karl Marx*, 2nd ed. 1980
 Teeple, G. (1984) *Marx's Critique of Politics 1842-1847*

Collections of articles on Marx

- Bottomore, T. (ed.) (1973) *Karl Marx*, 2nd ed. 1979
- Mepham, J. and Ruben, D.-H. (eds) (1979-81) *Issues in Marxist Philosophy*, 4 vols.
- Parkinson, G.H.R. (ed.) (1982) *Marx and Marxisms*
- Ball, T. and Farr, J. (eds) (1984) *After Marx*
- Cowling, M. and Wilde, L. (eds) (1989) *Approaches to Marx*
- Jessop, B. and Malcolm-Brown, C. (eds) (1990) *Karl Marx's Social and Political Thought: Critical Assessments*, 4 vols.
- Carver, T. (ed.) (1991) *The Cambridge Companion to Marx*
- Panasiuk, R. and Nowak, L. (1998) *Marx's Theories Today*
- Meikle, S. (ed.) (2002) *Marx*, International Library of Critical Essays in the History of Philosophy
- Uchida, H. (ed.) (2006) *Marx for the 21st Century*
- Bellofiore, R. and Fineschi, R. (eds) (2009) *Re-reading Marx: New Perspectives after the Critical Edition*
- Chitty, Andrew and McIvor, M. (ed.s) (2009) *Karl Marx and Contemporary Philosophy*

Journals of Marx and Marxism studies

- Studies in Marxism*
- Historical Materialism*
- Marx Actuel*

2. PRECURSORS AND DEVELOPMENT (1837-46)

Influences on Marx's development: general

- Cornu, A. (1957) *The Origins Of Marxian Thought*
- Kolakowski, L. (1978) *Main Currents of Marxism, Vol. 1: The Founders*, first chapters

Aristotle and Marx

- (See also the [CASEP bibliography on Marxism and Aristotelianism](#))
- (See also '~ Species-being as a normative ground')
- Lobkowicz, N. (1967) *Theory and Practice: History of a Concept from Aristotle to Marx*
- Gould, C. (1978) *Marx's Social Ontology: Individuality and Community in Marx's Theory of Social Reality*, ch. 1 'The ontology of society'
- Mansfield, H.C. Jr. (1980) 'Marx on Aristotle', *Review of Metaphysics* 37
- Miller, R.W. (1981) 'Marx and Aristotle: a kind of consequentialism', *Canadian Journal of Philosophy*, supp. Vol. 7, reprinted in A. Callinicos (ed.) *Marxist Theory*, and in K. Nielsen and S.C. Patten (eds) *Marx and Morality*
- Depew, D.J.
- Gilbert, A. (1984) 'Marx's moral realism: eudaimonism and moral progress', in T. Ball and J. Farr (eds) *After Marx*
- Meikle, S. (1985) *Essentialism in the Thought of Karl Marx*
- Springborg, P. (1986) 'Politics, primordialism and orientalism: Marx, Aristotle and the myth of the Gemeinschaft', *American Political Science Review* 801(1)
- Kain, P.J. (1988) *Marx and Ethics*, chs. 1-2
- McCarthy, G.E. (1990) *Marx and the Ancients: Nineteenth Century German Social Theory and Classical Antiquity*
- Kain, P.J. (1992) 'Aristotle, Kant and the ethics of the young Marx', in G.E. McCarthy (ed.) *Marx and Aristotle: Nineteenth Century German Social Theory and Classical Antiquity*
- * Margolis, J. (1992) 'Praxis and meaning: Marx's species-being and Aristotle's political animal', in

- G.E. McCarthy (ed.) *Marx and Aristotle: Nineteenth-Century German Thought and Classical Antiquity* -creation')
- McCarthy, G.E. (ed.) (1992) *Marx and Aristotle: Nineteenth-Century German Thought and Classical Antiquity*
- Mewes, H. (1992) 'Karl Marx and the influence of Greek antiquity on Eighteenth-century German Thought', in G.E. McCarthy (ed.) *Marx and Aristotle: Nineteenth Century German Social Theory and Classical Antiquity*
- Depew, D.J. (1992) 'The polis transfigured: Aristotle's Politics and Marx's Critique of Hegel's Philosophy of Right', in G.E. McCarthy (ed.) *Marx and Aristotle: Nineteenth Century German Social Theory and Classical Antiquity*
- MacIntyre, A. [1994] 'The Theses on Feuerbach: a road not taken' in K. Knight ed *The MacIntyre Reader*, 1998
- Katz, C. (1994) 'The socialist polis: antiquity and socialism in Marx's thought', *Review of Politics* 56(2)
- Wilde, L. (1998) 'Marx and justice revisited: the Greek dimension', *Studies in Marxism* 5, pp. 93-113
- Pike, J.E. (1999) *From Aristotle to Marx: Aristotelianism in Marxist Social Ontology*
- Giddy, P. (2000) 'A critical ethic of transformation: dialogue with Marx and Aristotle', *Theoria: A Journal of Social and Political Theory* 95
- Pike, J.E. (2001) 'Aristotle and Marx: egalitarianism, civic friendship and rights', *Skepsis: A Journal for Philosophy and Interdisciplinary Research* 12
- Meikle, S. (ed.) (2002) *Marx*, International Library of Critical Essays in the History of Philosophy (many articles in this collection focus on the Marx-Aristotle relationship)
- McCarthy, G.E. (2003) 'Karl Marx, Athenian democracy and the critique of political economy', in his *Classical Horizons: The Origins of Sociology in Ancient Greece*
- Burns, T. (2005) 'Whose Aristotle? Which Marx? Ethics, law and justice in Aristotle and in Marx', *Imprints* 8(2)
- Leopold, D. (2007) *The Young Karl Marx: German Philosophy, Modern Politics, and Human Flourishing*

Spinoza and Marx

Spinoza, *Tractatus Theologico-Politicus*

- Hull, G. (2000) 'Marx's anomalous reading of Spinoza', *Interpretation* 28(1)

Liberalism and Marx

(See also '~ Rights and the rule of law')

- Blackburn, R. (ed.) (1991) *After the Fall: The Failure of Communism and the Future of Socialism*

Rousseau and Marx

Rousseau [1755] *Discourse on the Origins of Inequality*

Rousseau [1762] *The Social Contract*, book 1 chs. 1-6, book 2 ch. 1

Rotenstreich, N. (1949) 'Between Rousseau and Marx', *Philosophy and Phenomenological Research* 9

Della Volpe (1957) *Rousseau and Marx*, tr. 1987

Meszaros, I. (1970) *Marx's Theory of Alienation*, pp. 48-61, 99-107

Althusser, L. [1970] article on Rousseau in his *Politics and History: Montesquieu, Rousseau, Hegel, Marx* 1972

Lecerclé, J.-L. (1982) 'Rousseau et Marx', in R.A. Leigh (ed.) *Rousseau After Two Hundred Years* (and discussion by R. Wokler)

Wokler, R. (1983) 'Rousseau and Marx', in D. Miller and L. Siedentop eds., *The Nature of Political*

Theory

Levine, A. (1993) *The General Will: Rousseau, Marx and Communism*

Leopold, D. (2007) *The Young Karl Marx: German Philosophy, Modern Politics, and Human Flourishing*, pp. 262-271

Kant and Marx

(For Rawls see '~ Rawls and Marx')

Adler, M. (1925) *Kant und der Marxismus*

Kamenka, E. (1962) *The Ethical Foundations of Marxism*, 2nd ed. 1972, also [available online](#)

Kamenka, E. (1969) *Marxism and Ethics*

Kolakowski, L. (1978) *Main Currents of Marxism*, Vol. 2, ch. on 'Kantians in the Marxian movement'

Levine, A. (1978) 'Alienation as heteronomy', *Philosophical Forum* 8, pp. 256-268

Howard, D. (1981) 'The politics of modernism: from Marx to Kant', *Philosophy and Social Criticism* 8(4)

Hoffman, P. (1982) *The Anatomy of Idealism: Passivity and Activity in Kant, Hegel and Marx*

Howard, D. (1985) *From Marx to Kant*

McCarthy, G. (1985) 'Development of the concept and method of critique in Kant, Hegel, and Marx', *Studies in Soviet Thought* (now *Studies in East European Thought*) 30(1)

Kain, P.J. (1986) 'The young Marx and Kantian ethics', *Studies in Soviet Thought* (now *Studies in East European Thought*) 31(4)

Kain, P.J. (1988) *Marx and Ethics*, chs. 1-2

Nielsen, K. (1989) *Marxism and the Moral Point of View: Morality, Ideology and Historical Materialism*, chs. 11-12

Booth, W.J. (1993) 'The limits of autonomy: Karl Marx's Kant critique' in R. Beiner and W.J. Booth (eds) *Kant and Political Philosophy: The Contemporary Legacy*

Woei Lien Chong (1999). 'Combining Marx with Kant: the philosophical anthropology of Li Zehou', *Philosophy East and West* 49(2)

Karatani, K. (2003) *Transcritique: On Kant and Marx*

Negt, O. (2003) *Kant und Marx: Ein Epochengesprach*

Kant and Marxists

Lukacs, Georg [1923] 'Reification and the consciousness of the proletariat', part 2 'The antinomies of bourgeois thought', in his *History and Class Consciousness*

Adorno, T. [1959] *Kant's Critique of Pure Reason*, tr. 2001

Adorno, T. [1963] *Problems of Moral Philosophy*, tr. 2000

Bonefeld, Werner and Psychopedis, Kosmas (eds) (2005) *Human Dignity: Social Autonomy and the Critique of Capitalism*

Adorno, T. [1969] 'Subject and object', in A. Arato E. Gebhardt (eds) *The Essential Frankfurt School Reader* 1982, also in H.W. Pickford (ed.) *Critical Models: Interventions and Catchwords* 2005

Humboldt (Wilhelm von) and Marx

Humboldt, W. von [1792] *The Limits of State Action* [*Ideen zu einem Versuch, die Grenzen der Wirksamkeit des Staates zu bestimmen*] (previously translated under the title *The Sphere and Duties of Government*), also [available online](#)

Geuss, R. (2001) *History and Illusion in Politics*, pp. 80ff.

Chomsky, N. (1970) 'Notes on anarchism', in D. Guerin, *Anarchism: From Theory to Practice*

Romanticism and Marx

- Lukes, S. (1973) *Individualism*, ch. 10 'Self-development'
- Levin, M. (1974) 'Marxism and romanticism: Marx's debt to German conservatism', *Political Studies* 22(4)
- Löwy, M. (1987) 'The Romantic and the Marxist critique of modern civilization', *Theory and Society* 16(6)
- White, J.D. (1996) *Karl Marx and the Intellectual Origins of Dialectical Materialism*
- Löwy, M. and Satre, R. (2002) *Romanticism Against the Tide of Modernity*

Fichte and Marx

- Fichte [1792] *Attempt at a Critique of all Revelation*, CUP, 1978, see p. 73 (for idea of *Entäußerung*)
- Fichte [1794] *Science of Knowledge*, CUP, 1982, see p. 154 (for idea of *Entäußerung*)
- Garaudy, R. [1965] *Karl Marx: The Evolution of his Thought*, tr. 1967
- Lobkowitz, N. (1967) *Theory and Practice: History of a Concept from Aristotle to Marx*, pp. 300-2
- Mader, J. (1968) *Fichte, Feuerbach, Marx* (in German)
- Becker, F.J.E. (1972) *Freiheit und Entfremdung bei Fichte, Marx und in der kritischen Theorie*, University of Cologne dissertation
- Rockmore, T. (1980) *Fichte, Marx and the German Philosophical Tradition*
- Shen, Z. (1997) 'Johann Fichte and Karl Marx', *Social Sciences in China* 18(2)

Hegel and Marx: general

- (For more specific aspects see '~ Hegel: Marx's critiques of Hegel's philosophy as a whole', '~ Critique of Hegel's Philosophy of Right (1843)', '~ Method of Capital: Hegelian interpretations', '~ Logic of essence in *Capital*' and '~ Logic of the concept in *Capital*')
- (For alienation in Hegel vs. in Marx see [A Hegel bibliography](#): 'Alienation and externalisation in Hegel')
- (See the [Hegel's critics](#) page of the Marxist Internet Archive for a collection of online appreciations and critiques of Hegel by Marxists)
- Engels, F. [1886] *Ludwig Feuerbach and the Outcome of Classical German Philosophy*
- Cooper, R. (1925) *The Logical Influence of Hegel on Marx*
- Marcuse, Herbert (1941) *Reason and Revolution: Hegel and the Rise of Social Theory*
- Kojève, A. [1947] *Introduction to the Reading of Hegel*, tr. J.H. Nichols 1969
- Lukacs, Georg [1948] *The Young Hegel: Studies in the Relations Between Dialectics and Economics*, tr. 1975, esp. chapter on 'Work and the problem of teleology'
- Avineri, S. (1968) *The Social and Political Thought of Karl Marx*
- Habermas, Jürgen [1968] *Knowledge and Human Interests*, ch. 2
- Colletti, L. [1969] *Marxism and Hegel*, tr. 1973
- Althusser, L. [1965] *For Marx*, tr. 1969
- Althusser, L. [1970] 'Marx's relation to Hegel' in his *Politics and History: Montesquieu, Rousseau, Hegel, Marx* 1972
- Arthur, Christopher J. (1986) *Dialectics of Labour: Marx and his Relation to Hegel*, [available online](#)
- McCarney, Joseph (1990) *Social Theory and the Crisis of Marxism*, ch. 6 'The standpoint of evaluation', also [available online](#)
- Boger, G. (1991) 'On the materialist appropriation of Hegel's dialectical method', *Science and Society* 55(1)
- Rosenthal, J. (1998) *The Myth of Dialectics: Reinterpreting the Hegel-Marx Relation*
- Burns, T. and Fraser, I. (eds) (2000) *The Hegel-Marx Connection*
- Fine, Robert (2001) 'The Marx-Hegel relationship: revisionist interpretations', *Capital & Class* 75

- Postone, Moishe (2003) 'Lukacs and the dialectical critique of capitalism', section 3, in R. Albritton and J. Simoulidis (eds) *New Dialectics and Political Economy*
- Cole, A. (2004) 'What Hegel's master/slave dialectic really means', *Journal of Medieval and Early Modern Studies* 34(3)
- Levine, N. (2006) *Divergent Paths: Hegel in Marxism and Engelsism*
- Chitty, Andrew (2011) 'Hegel and Marx', in S. Houlgate and M. Baur (eds) *A Companion to Hegel*

Hegel: Marx's critiques of Hegel's philosophy as a whole

(For Marx's critique of Hegel's political philosophy see , '~ Critique of Hegel's Philosophy of Right (1843)')

Marx [1844] *Economic and Philosophical Manuscripts*, 'Critique of Hegel's dialectic'

Marx and Engels [1844] *The Holy Family*. secs. on 'The mystery of speculative construction', 'Spirit and mass'

Marx [1847] *The Poverty of Philosophy*, ch. 2 'The metaphysics of political economy', sec. 1 'The method'

Marx [1873] Afterword to 1873 edition of *Capital* volume 1

Arthur, Christopher J. (1986) *Dialectics of Labour: Marx and his Relation to Hegel*, chs. 4-6, [available online](#)

McCarney, Joseph (1999) 'Hegel's legacy', *Res Publica* 5(2), reprinted in T. Burns and I. Fraser (eds) *The Hegel-Marx Connection*, 2000

McCarney, Joseph (2009) "'The entire mystery": Marx's understanding of Hegel', in A. Chitty and M. McIvor (eds) *Karl Marx and Contemporary Philosophy*, also [available online](#)

Savigny (and the historical school of law): general

(With thanks to James Furner)

Savigny, F.K. von (1802-03) *Juristische Methodenlehre*, (ed.) G. Wesenberg 1951 (Savigny's 1802-03 Marburg lecture notes)

Savigny, F.K. von (1803) *Abhandlung des Lehre vom Besitz*, 2nd and subsequent editions as *Das Recht des Besitzes*, 7th (ed.) 1865, tr. E. Perry as *Von Savigny's Treatise on Possession, or the Jus Possessionis of the Civil Law*

Hugo, G. (1809) *Lehrbuch des Naturrechts als einer Philosophie des positiven Rechts*, esp. introductory chapter on 'Juristische Anthropologie'

* Savigny, F.K. von (1814) *Zum Beruf unser Zeit für Gesetzgebung und Rechtswissenschaft*, 3rd (ed.) 1840, tr. A. Hayward as *On the Vocation of our Age for Legislation and Jurisprudence* 1831, extract in Lloyd, *Introduction to Jurisprudence* 1994

Savigny, F.K. von (1815) 'Über den Zweck dieser Zeitschrift', *Zeitschrift für geschichtliche Rechtswissenschaft* 1

Savigny, F.K. von (1815-31) *Geschichte des römischen Rechts im Mittelalter* (Vol. 1 tr. E. Cathcart as *The History of the Roman Law during the Middle Ages*)

Savigny, F.K. von (1840-49) *System des heutigen Römischen Rechts*, 8 vols. (Vol. 1 tr. W. Holloway as *System of the Modern Roman Law*, 1867; Vol. 2 tr. W. H. Rattigan as *Jural Relations: or The Roman law of Persons as Subjects of Jural Relations*, 1884) German, vol. 2 in English)

Jhering, R. von (1852) *Der Geist des Römischen Rechts*, preface, tr.as 'The value of the Roman law to the modern world', *Virginia Law Journal* 4, pp. 453-464, 1880 law in Germany with Savignys' theory, and on Savigny's preoccupation with Roman jurists' method, summarised by Stein pp. 65-67)

Kantorowicz, H. (1937) 'Savigny and the historical school of law', *Law Quarterly Review* 53, pp. 326-343

- Wieacker, F. (1952) *Privatrechtsgeschichte der Neuzeit*, 2nd ed. 1967
- Allen, C.K. (1958) *Law in the Making*
- Jones, J. (1970) 'The historical school of law and codes', in his *Historical Introduction to the Theory of Law*
- Blühndorn, J. (1973) 'Natturrechtkritik und "Philosophie des Positiven Rechts" zur Begründung der Jurisprudenz als positiver Fachwissenschaft durch Gustav Hugo', *Tijdschrift voor Rechtsgeschiedenis* 41, pp. 3-17
- + Pollack, E. (1979) *Jurisprudence*, section on Savigny
- + Stein, P. (1980) *Legal Evolution: The Story of an Idea*, ch. 3 'The German historical school of law'
- + Dias, R. (1985) *Jurisprudence*, section on Savigny
- Toews, J.E. (1989) 'The immanent genesis and transcendent goal of law: Savigny, Stahl and the ideology of the Christian German state', *American Journal of Comparative Law* 37, pp. 139-169
- Whitman, J.Q. (1990) *The Legacy of Roman Law in the German Romantic Era*
- + Curzon, L.B. (1998) 'Savigny, the *Volksgeist* and historical jurisprudence', *Student Law Review* 23, pp. 54-56

Savigny on possession

- Savigny, F.K. von (1803) *Abhandlung des Lehre vom Besitz*, 2nd and subsequent editions as *Das Recht des Besitzes*, 7th (ed.) 1865, tr. E. Perry as *Von Savigny's Treatise on Possession, or the Jus Possessionis of the Civil Law*
- Brutti, M. (1976-77) 'L'intuizione della proprietà nel systema dui Savigny', *Quaderni Fiorentini* 5-6(1), pp. 41-103
- Kiefner, H. (1997) *Ideal wird, was Natur war. Abhandlungen zur Privatrechtsgeschichte des späten 18. und des 19. Jahrhunderts*

Savigny and Hegel

(See '[A Hegel bibliography](#): 'Savigny and Hegel')

Savigny and the Young Hegelians

- (See also '~ Law in the early political writings (1837-46)')
- (For Gans and Savigny see '~ Gans')
- Ruge, A. [1841] 'Zur Charakteristik Savignys', in his *Zur neuesten Geschichte des Deutschen Geistes*
- Toews, J.E. (1981) *Hegelianism: The Path Toward Dialectical Humanism, 1805-1841*, pp. 60-63, 109-111, 121ff., 244-247

Savigny and Marx, Niebuhr and Marx, Marx on the history of law

- (See also '~ Law in the early political writings')
- Marx [wr. Apr-Aug 1842] 'Philosophical manifesto of the Historical Law School', CW1 pp. 203-210
- Marx [Oct 1842] 'Debates on the law on theft of wood', CW1 pp. 224-263 (see section on customary right)
- Marx [wr. Jan 1844] *Contribution to a Critique Hegel's Philosophy of Right: Introduction*
- Marx, *Grundrisse*, 'Precapitalist forms of production'
- Marx, *Ethnographical Notebooks*
- Vigouroux, C. (1965) 'Karl Marx et la législation forestière rhénane de 1842', *Revue d'histoire économique et sociale* 43
- Jaeger, H. (1967) 'Savigny et Marx', *Archives de Philosophie du Droit* 12, pp. 65-89
- Landau, P. (1973) 'Karl Marx und die Rechtsgeschichte', *Tijdschrift voor Rechtsgeschiedenis* 41

formations')

- Kelley, D.R. (1978) 'The metaphysics of law: an essay on the very young Marx', *American Historical Review* 83
- Paul, W. (1978-79) 'Marx versus Savigny', *Anales de la Catedra Francisco Suarez* 18-19, pp. 271-320
- Levine, N. (1987) 'The German historical school of law and the origins of historical materialism', *Journal of the History of Ideas* 48
- Paul, W. (1974) *Marxistische Rechtslehre als Kritik des Rechts*, section on wood theft article

Stahl

- Stahl, F.J. (1830-1837) *Die Philosophie des Rechts nach geschichtlicher Ansicht*, 3 vols.
- Stahl, F.J. [18??] 'Hegels Naturrecht und Philosophie des Geistes', in M. Riedel (ed.) *Materialien zu Hegels Rechtsphilosophie* 1975
- Wiegand, C. (1981) *Über Friedrich Julius Stahl (1801-1862): Recht, Staat, Kirche*
- Füssl (1988) *Professor in der Politik: Friedrich Julius Stahl (1802-1861)*
- Toews, J.E. (1989) 'The immanent genesis and transcendent goal of law: Savigny, Stahl and the ideology of the Christian German state', *American Journal of Comparative Law* 37 (see part 3, 'Savigny and Stahl')
- + Breckman, W. (1999) *Marx, The Young Hegelians and the Origins of Radical Social Theory*, ch. 2 'The transcendent sovereign and the political theology of restoration' (esp. last section)
- Drucker, P.F. (2002) 'Friedrich Julius Stahl: his conservative theory of the state', *Society* 39(5)

Gans

(Including Gans-Savigny relation)

- Gans, E. [1839] 'Über die Grundlage des Besitzes, eine Duplik', in H. Schröder (ed.) *Eduard Gans: Philosophische Schriften*
- Schröder, H. (1971) *Eduard Gans: Philosophische Schriften*
- Braun, J. (1981) 'Der Besitzrechtsstreit zwischen F. C. von Savigny und Eduard Gans - Idee und Wirklichkeit einer juristischen Kontroverse', *Quaderni Fiorentini* 9, reprinted in Braun's *Judentum, Jurisprudenz und Philosophie* 1997
- Waszek, N. (ed.) (1991) *Eduard Gans (1797-1839): Hegelianer-Jude-Europäer. Texte und Documente*
- Hoffheimer, M.H. (1995) *Eduard Gans and the Hegelian Philosophy of Law*
- + Breckman, W. (1999) *Marx, The Young Hegelians and the Origins of Radical Social Theory*, pp. 164-178
- Breckman, W. (2001) 'Eduard Gans and the crisis of Hegelianism', *Journal of the History of Ideas* 62(3)
- Bienenstock, M. *Vormärz*
- Rückert, J. (2002) 'Thibaut-Savigny-Gans: Der Streit zwischen "historischer" und "philosophischer" Rechtsschule' in *Eduard Gans (1797-1839): Politischer Professor zwischen Restauration und Vormärz*
- Blänker, R. Göhler, G., and Waszek, N. (eds) (2002) *Eduard Gans (1797-1839). Politischer Professor zwischen Restauration und Vormärz*

Pre-Marxist socialism and Marx, utopian socialism and Marx

(See also '~ Utopianism and Marx')

(See also [A political philosophy bibliography](#): 'socialism and communism')

- Engels, F. [1843] 'The progress of social reform on the continent', in *Marx and Engels Collected Works* vol. 3, also available online
- Engels, F.

- Tucker, R. (1961) *Philosophy and Myth in Karl Marx*, 2nd ed. 1972, ch. 7
- Rihs, C. (1978) *L'école des jeunes-Hégéliens et les penseurs socialistes français*
- Gregory, D. (1983) 'What Marx and Engels knew of French socialism', *Historical Reflections* 10(1), Spring 1983
- Lovell, D.W. (1992) 'Socialism, utopianism and the utopian socialists', *History of European Ideas* 14(2)
- Levitas, R. (2004) 'Beyond bourgeois right: freedom, equality and utopia in Marx and Morris', *The European Legacy* 9(5)
- Leopold, D. (2005) 'The structure of Marx and Engels' considered account of utopian socialism', *History of Political Thought* 26(3)
- Leopold, D. (2007) *The Young Karl Marx: German Philosophy, Modern Politics, and Human Flourishing*, ch. 5

Saint-Simon and Marx

- Leopold, D. (2007) *The Young Karl Marx: German Philosophy, Modern Politics, and Human Flourishing*, pp. 271-277 'Marx and Saint-Simon'

Fourier and Marx

- Engels, F. [1843] 'The progress of social reform on the continent'
- Hess, M. [1843] 'Socialism and communism', review of L. von Stein, *Der Sozialismus und Communismus des heutigen Frankreich*, 1842, in Hess, *The Holy History of Mankind and Other Writings*, ed. S. Avineri, 2004
- Beecher, Jonathan (2001) *Charles Fourier: The Visionary and his World*, ch. 14 'Work in harmony'

Utopianism in Marx

- (See also '~ Pre-Marxist socialism and Marx')
- Harris, A.L. (1950) 'Utopian elements in Marx's thought', *Ethics* 60
- Molnar, T.S. (1972) *Utopia: The Perennial Heresy*
- Altman, A. (1981) 'Is Marxism utopia?', *Philosophy and Social Criticism* 8(4)
- Geoghegan, Vincent (1987) 'Marxism and utopianism', *Utopian Studies* 1
- Webb, D. (2000) *Marx, Marxism and Utopia*
- Geoghegan, Vincent [1987] *Utopianism and Marxism*, 2nd ed. 2008

Young Hegelians: general

- (See also [Ralph Dumain's Young Hegelians bibliography](#))
- * Stepelevich, L.S. (ed.) (1983) *The Young Hegelians* (texts by the major members of the group)
- Löwith, K. [1941] *From Hegel to Nietzsche*
- Brazill, W.J. (1970) *The Young Hegelians*
- Massey, J.A. (1978) 'The Hegelians, the Pietists, and the nature of religion', *Journal of Religion*, pp. 108-129 (political form)
- Toews, J.E. (1980) *Hegelianism: the Path toward Dialectical Humanism, 1805-1841*
- Jaeschke, W. [1986] *Reason in Religion: The Foundations of Hegel's Philosophy of Religion*, tr. 1990
- + Toews, J.E. (1993) 'Transformations of Hegelianism, 1805-1846', in Beiser (ed.) *The Cambridge Companion to Hegel*

Young Hegelians: politics

- Engels [1886] *Ludwig Feuerbach and the Outcome of Classical German Philosophy*
- Macintosh, R. (1903) *Hegel and Hegelianism*

- Stuke, H. (1963) *Philosophie der Tat. Studien zur Verwirklichung der Philosophie bei den Junghegelianern und wahren Sozialisten*
- Rambaldi, E. (1966) *Le origini della sinistra hegeliana*, Nuova Italia, Florence
- Cesa, C. (1972) *Studi sulla sinistra hegeliana*
- Sass, H.-M. (ed.) (1978) 'Feuerbach, Marx and the Left Hegelians', special issue of *Philosophical Forum* 8(2-4) [some articles available online](#)
- Massey, M.C. (1983) *Christ Unmasked: The Meaning of the 'Life of Jesus' in German Politics*
- Mah, H. (1987) *The End of Philosophy, the Origin of 'Ideology': Karl Marx and the Crisis of the Young Hegelians*
- Essbach, W. (1988) *Fie Junghegelianer. Soziologie enier Intellektuellengruppe*, München
- Hellman, R.J. (1990) *Berlin - The Red Room and White Beer: The 'Free' Hegelian Radicals in the 1840s*
- Breckman, W. (1999) *Marx, The Young Hegelians and the Origins of Radical Social Theory*
- Moggach, D. (ed.) (2006) *The New Hegelians: Politics and Philosophy in the Hegelian School*

Young Hegelians and Marx: general

- Kolakowski, L. (1978) *Main Currents of Marxism* Vol. 1, ch. 6
- Marcuse, Herbert (1941) *Reason and Revolution*, part 2 ch. 1
- Hook, S. (1950) *From Hegel to Marx*, 2nd ed. 1962, chs. 1-4, 7-8
- Tucker, R. (1961) *Philosophy and Myth in Karl Marx*, 2nd ed. 1972, chs. 2-7
- McLellan, D. (1969) *The Young Hegelians and Karl Marx*
- Habermas, Jürgen [1985] *The Philosophical Discourse of Modernity*, ch. 3
- + Nola, R. (1993) 'The Young Hegelians, Feuerbach and Marx', in R.C. Solomon and K.M. Higgins (eds) *Routledge History of Philosophy. Volume 6: The Age of German Idealism*
- Wood, A.W. (1993) 'Hegel and Marxism', in Beiser (ed.) *The Cambridge Companion to Hegel*
- Brudney, D. (1998) *Marx's Attempt to Leave Philosophy*

Heine and Marx

- Marcuse, L. (1955) 'Heine and Marx', *Germanic Review* 30
- Reeves, N. (1973) 'Heine and the young Marx', *Oxford German Studies* 7
- Kouvelakis, S. (2003) *Philosophy and Revolution: From Kant to Marx*, ch. 2
- Leopold, D. (2007) *The Young Karl Marx: German Philosophy, Modern Politics, and Human Flourishing*, pp. 26-32

Strauss

- Strauss, D.F. [1835] *The Life of Jesus Critically Examined*, tr. George Eliot, (ed.) P. Hodgson 1994
- Strauss, D.F. [1837] *In Defense of My Life of Jesus against the Hegelians*, tr. M.C. Massey 1983
- Harris, H. (1973) *David Friedrich Strauss and his Theology*

Cieszkowski and Marx

- Cieszkowski, A. [1839] 'Prolegomena to historiosophy', chs. 1 and 2 in A. Liebich (ed.) *Selected Writings of August Cieszkowski* 1979, also in L. Stepelevich (ed.) *The Young Hegelians* 1983
- Avineri, S. (1968) *The Social and Political Thought of Karl Marx*, ch. 5
- Liebich, A. (1979) *Between Ideology and Utopia: The Politics and Philosophy of August Cieszkowski*, Boston

Bauer and Marx

(For the relation to Bauer in the Doctoral Dissertation specifically, see '~ Doctoral Dissertation')

(For Marx's '~ On the Jewish Question', see that)

- * Bauer, B. [Oct 1841] *The Trumpet of the Last Judgement over Hegel, the Atheist and Antichrist*, tr. L. Stepelevich, Edwin Mellen Press, Lewiston, 1989. Two excerpts in L. Stepelevich (ed.) *The Young Hegelians* 1983
- Bauer, B. [spring 1842] *Die gute Sache der Freiheit und meine eigene Angelegenheit* [The good cause of freedom and my own affair], Scientia Verlag, Aalen, 1972
- Bauer, B. [early 1843] *The Jewish Problem*, tr. H. Lederer, Hebrew Union College, Cincinnati, 1958. Also published as 'The capacity of present-day Jews and Christians to become free', *Philosophical Forum*, 8(2)-4, 1978. Abridged as 'The Jewish question' in L. Stepelevich (ed.) *The Young Hegelians* 1983
- Bauer, B. [Oct 1843] *Das Entdeckte Christenthum*, translated as *An English Edition of Bruno Bauer's 1843 Christianity Exposed* ed. P. Trejo 2002
- Bauer, B. [1877] *Christ and the Caesars: The Origin of Christianity from Romanized Greek Culture*, tr. F.E. Schacht 1998
- Löwith, K. (1949) *Meaning in History*, Chicago University Press, Chicago
- Sass, H.-M. (ed.) (1968) *Bruno Bauer: Feldzüge der reinen Kritik* [Campaigns of pure criticism], Suhrkamp, Frankfurt am Main (a collection of Bauer's articles from 1841 to 1844)
- Barnikol, E. (1972) *Bruno Bauer: Studien und Materialien*, eds. P. Reimer and H.-M. Sass, van Gorcum, Essen
- Rosen, Z. (1977) *Bruno Bauer and Karl Marx: The Influence of Bruno Bauer on Marx's Thought*
- Sass, H.-M. (1978) 'Bruno Bauer's critical theory', *Philosophical Forum* 8
- Pepperle, I. (1978) *Junghegelianische Geschichtsphilosophie und Kunsttheorie*, Akademie-Verlag, Berlin derives from this a politically revolutionary doctrine of autonomy)
- * Moggach, D. (1989) 'Absolute spirit and universal self-consciousness: Bruno Bauer's revolutionary subjectivism', *Dialogue: Canadian Philosophy Review*, 28(2), pp. 235-256
- + Stepelevich, L. (1989) 'Translator's introduction' to Bruno Bauer, *The Trumpet of the Last Judgement over Hegel, the Atheist and Antichrist*, Edwin Mellen Press, Lewiston, 1989 although permeated by a cold-warrior tone)
- Moggach, D. (1992) 'Nation, Volk, Masse: left-Hegelian perspectives on the rise of nationalism', *History of European Ideas* 15(1-3), pp. 339-345
- Waser, R. (1994) *Autonomie des Selbstbewußtseins. Eine Untersuchung zum Verhältniss von Bruno Bauer und Karl Marx (1835-1843)*
- Moggach, D. (1996) 'Bruno Bauer's political critique, 1840-41', *Owl of Minerva* 27(2), pp. 137-154
- Leopold, D. (1999) 'The Hegelian antisemitism of Bruno Bauer', *History of European Ideas* 25(4)
- Moggach, D. (2002) *The Philosophy and Politics of Bruno Bauer*
- + Moggach, D. (2002) 'Bruno Bauer', *Stanford Encyclopaedia of Philosophy*, [available online](#)
- Moggach, D. (2006) 'Republican rigorism and emancipation in Bruno Bauer', in D. Moggach (ed.) *The New Hegelians: Philosophy and Politics in the Hegelian School*
- Leopold, D. (2007) *The Young Karl Marx: German Philosophy, Modern Politics, and Human Flourishing*, ch. 2, see pp. 163-180

Ruge and Marx

- Ruge, A. [1840] 'Zur Kritik des gegenwärtigen Staats- und Volkerrechts', in *G.W.F. Hegel. Philosophie des Rechts*, ed. H. Reichelt, 1972
- Ruge, A. [1842] 'Hegel's *Philosophy of Right* and the politics of our times' in L. Stepelevich (ed.) *The Young Hegelians*
- Marx [Aug 1844] 'Critical marginal notes on "The King of Prussia and social reform" [Aug 1844],

CW3 pp. 189-210

Walter, S. (1995) *Demokratisches Denken zwischen Hegel und Marx: die politische Philosophie Arnold Ruges*, Droste Verlag, Düsseldorf

Breckman, W. (1999) *Marx, The Young Hegelians and the Origins of Radical Social Theory*, ch. 7

Feuerbach: links

[Feuerbach internet archive](#) is the best source of online Feuerbach texts in English

[Ralph Dumain's Feuerbach bibliography](#) has some items not included here

[Ludwig-Feuerbach-Gesellschaft](#) (Ludwig Feuerbach Society) website has links and a bibliography of recent German-language literature on Feuerbach

[International Society of Feuerbach Researchers](#) website has some online articles on Feuerbach

Feuerbach: texts

Feuerbach, L. [1828] 'Über die Vernunft' (doctoral dissertation) in *Werke* Vol. 1, (ed.) E. Thies, Frankfurt, 1975

Feuerbach, L. [1828] Letter to Hegel, 22 November 1828, in C. Butler (ed.) *Hegel: The Letters*

Feuerbach, L. [1830] *Thoughts on Death and Immortality*, tr. J. Massey, 1980

Feuerbach, L. (1833) *Geschichte der neuen Philosophie von Bacon von Verulam bis Benedikt Spinoza* (*History of Modern Philosophy from Bacon to Spinoza*)

Feuerbach, L. [1835] "'Die Philosophie des Rechts nach Geschichtliche Ansicht'" (Review of J. Stahl, *The Philosophy of Right in Historical Perspective*, Vol. 2)

Feuerbach, L. [1837] *Darstellung, Entwicklung und Kritik der Leibnitz'schen Philosophie* (*Presentation, Development and Critique of Leibniz's Philosophy*)

Feuerbach, L. (1838) *Pierre Bayle*

Feuerbach, L. [1838] 'Zur Kritik der Christlichen oder "positiven" Philosophie' (review of J. Sengler, *On the Essence and Meaning of Speculative Philosophy and Theology in the Present Time*)

Feuerbach, L. [1838] "'Die Idee der Freiheit und der begriff des Gedankens, von. Dr. K. Bayer'" (review of K. Bayer, *The Idea of Freedom and the Concept of Thought*)

Feuerbach, L. [1839] 'Philosophie und Christentum' (rejection of H. Leo's attack on Hegel as unChristian; his last text to defend Hegelianism) Hegelian philosophy)

Feuerbach, L. [1839] 'Towards a critique of Hegel's philosophy' in L. Stepelevich (ed.) *The Young Hegelians* 1983, also in Z. Hanfi (ed.) *The Fiery Brook* 1972

Feuerbach, L. [1840] 'Dr. Karl Bayer, *Betrachtungen über den Begriff des sittlichen Geistes und über das Wesen der Tugend*', in *Gesammelte Werke* Vol. 9 (Review of K. Bayer, *Considerations on the Concept of Ethical Spirit and the Essence of Virtue*)

Feuerbach, L. [1841] *The Essence of Christianity*, esp. prefaces and introduction; also [available online](#), the German text of the introduction, part 1 'The essential nature of man' is also [available online](#)

Feuerbach, L. [1841] 'On "The Beginning of Philosophy"' (review of J.F. Reiff, *The Beginning of Philosophy*), in Z. Hanfi (ed.) *The Fiery Brook* 1972

Feuerbach, L. [1841??] 'The necessity of a reform of philosophy', in Z. Hanfi (ed.) *The Fiery Brook* 1972

Feuerbach, L. [1842] 'Provisional theses for the reform of philosophy', first published 1843, in L. Stepelevich (ed.) *The Young Hegelians*, also in Z. Hanfi (ed.) *The Fiery Brook* 1972

Feuerbach, L. [1843] *Principles of the Philosophy of the Future*, tr. M. Vogel 1966, reprinted with introduction by T. Wartenberg 1986; also in also in Z. Hanfi (ed.) *The Fiery Brook* 1972, Hanfi translation [available online](#)

Feuerbach, L. [1844] *The Essence of Faith According to Luther: A Supplement to the Essence of*

Christianity, tr. M. Chernov 1967

Feuerbach, L. [1845] *The Essence of Religion*

Feuerbach, L. [1845] 'The Essence of Christianity in relation to *The Ego and its Own*', *Philosophical Forum* 8(2-4), 1978, also [available online](#) (Feuerbach's review of *The Ego and its Own*)

Feuerbach, L. [1851] *Lectures on the Essence of Religion*, tr. R. Manheim 1967, also [available online \(extracts\)](#)

Feuerbach, L. [18??] 'Basic principles of the philosophy of the future', in M. Friedman (ed.) *The Worlds Of Existentialism: A Critical Reader*, 1964

Hanfi, Z. (ed.) (1972) *The Fiery Brook: Selected Writings of Ludwig Feuerbach*, tr. Z. Hanfi

Feuerbach's philosophy in general

Chamberlain, W.B. (1941) *Heaven Wasn't His Destination: The Philosophy of Ludwig Feuerbach*

Althusser, L. [1960] 'Feuerbach's philosophical manifestoes', in his *For Marx*

Tucker, R. (1961) *Philosophy and Myth in Karl Marx*, ch. 4

* Kamenka, E. (1970) *The Philosophy of Ludwig Feuerbach*

* Wartofsky, M. (1977) *Feuerbach*, esp. chs. 7,11

+ Massey, J.A. (1980) 'Introduction', to Feuerbach, *Thoughts on Death and Immortality*, University of California Press

Toews, J.E. (1980) *Hegelianism*, ch. 10

+ Wartenberg, T. (1986) 'Introduction' to Ludwig Feuerbach, *Principles of the Philosophy of the Future*, ed. T. Wartenberg

Wilson, C.A. (1989) *Feuerbach and the Search for Otherness*

Philonenko, A. (1990) *La jeunesse de Feuerbach. 1828-1841. Introduction à ses positions fondamentales*, Vol. 1, Paris

Johnston, L.W. (1995) *Between Transcendence and Nihilism: Species-Ontology in the Philosophy of Ludwig Feuerbach*

Feuerbach and Hegel

Feuerbach, L. [1828] 'Letter to Hegel', in *Hegel: The Letters*, tr. C. Butler and C. Seiler 1984, pp. 547-550

Feuerbach, L. [1839] 'Towards a critique of Hegel's philosophy' in L. Stepelevich (ed.) *The Young Hegelians* 1983, also in Z. Hanfi (ed.) *The Fiery Brook* 1972

Feuerbach, L. [1841] *The Essence of Christianity*, ch. 23, also [available online](#)

Feuerbach, L. [1843] 'Provisional theses for the reform of philosophy' in L. Stepelevich (ed.) *The Young Hegelians*, also in Z. Hanfi (ed.) *The Fiery Brook* 1972

Feuerbach, L. [1843] *Principles of the Philosophy of the Future*, tr. M. Vogel, (ed.) T. Wartenberg 1986, also in Z. Hanfi (ed.) *The Fiery Brook* 1972, Hanfi translation [available online](#) (§§1-31 are on Hegel)

Löwith, K. (1971) 'Mediation and immediacy in Hegel, Marx, and Feuerbach', in W.E. Steinkraus (ed.) *New Studies in Hegel's Philosophy*

Wartofsky, M. (1977) *Feuerbach*, chs. 6-7

Williams, H.L. (1978) 'Feuerbach and Hegel', *Idealistic Studies* 8

Dahlstrom, D. (1984) 'Marxist ideology and Feuerbach's critique of Hegel', *Philosophical Forum* 15

Duquette, D. (1988) 'From disciple to antagonist: Feuerbach's critique of Hegel', *Philosophy and Theology* 3

Feuerbach and religion

Glasse, J. (1972) 'Why did Feuerbach concern himself with Luther?', *Revue Internationale de*

Philosophie 26

- Fiorenza, F.S. (1979) 'Feuerbach's interpretation of religion and Christianity', *Philosophical Forum* 11
- Wartofsky, M. (1977) *Feuerbach*, chs. 8-10
- Dickey, L. (1993) 'Hegel on religion and philosophy', in Beiser (ed.) *The Cambridge Companion to Hegel*
- Hipwell, V.B. (1993) 'Taking "things as they are": the basis of Ludwig Feuerbach's objection to the Christian religion', *History of Political Thought* 14(3)
- Thornton, S.P. (1996) 'Facing up to Feuerbach', *International Journal for Philosophy of Religion* 39(2)
- Van Harvey, A. (1996-97) 'The re-discovery of Ludwig Feuerbach', *Free Inquiry* 17(1)
- Van Harvey, A. (1997) *Feuerbach and the Interpretation of Religion*

Feuerbach's anthropology, species-being and anti-individualism in Feuerbach

(See also '~ Feuerbach's political thought')

- Rotenstreich, N. (1972) 'Anthropology and sensibility', *Revue Internationale de Philosophie* 26
- Schmidt, A. (1973) *Emanzipatorische Sinnlichkeit: Ludwig Feuerbachs anthropologischer Materialismus*
- Massey, J.A. (1976) 'Feuerbach and religious individualism', *Journal of Religion* 54
- Wartofsky, M. (1977) *Feuerbach*, chs. 11-12
- Christensen, K.R. (1985) 'Individuation and commonality in Feuerbach's "philosophy of man"', *Interpretation* 13(3)
- Braun, H.-J. et al. (eds) (1990) *Ludwig Feuerbach und die Philosophie der Zukunft* (Berlin)

Feuerbach's political thought, his humanism and civic humanism

(For the Theses on Feuerbach, see '~ Praxis, *Theses on Feuerbach*')

- Gordon, F.M. (1978) 'The contradictory nature of Feuerbachian humanism', *Philosophical Forum* 8
- * Breckman, W. (1992) 'Ludwig Feuerbach and the political theology of restoration', *History of Political Thought* 13(3)
- Johnston, L.W. (1995) *Between Transcendence and Nihilism: Species-Ontology in the Philosophy of Ludwig Feuerbach*
- Breckman, W. (1999) *Marx, The Young Hegelians and the Origins of Radical Social Theory: Dethroning the Self*, ch. 3 and pp. 196-220

Feuerbach and Marx

(Including the 'true socialists')

(For the Theses on Feuerbach, see '~ Theses on Feuerbach')

- Engels, F. [1888] *Ludwig Feuerbach and the End of Classical German Philosophy*
- Tucker, R. (1961) *Philosophy and Myth in Karl Marx*, chs. 4-6
- Schuffenhauer, W. (1972) *Feurbach und der junge Marx*, Deutscher Verlag der Wissenschaften, Berlin
- Lukacs, Georg (1954) 'Zur philosophischen Entwicklung des jungen Marx', *Deutsche Zeitschrift für Philosophie* 2(2), pp. 288ff.
- Rancières, J. [1965] 'The concept of critique and the critique of political economy', *Theoretical Practice* 1,2,6 (Jan 1971, Apr 1971, May 1972) economy in the 1844 manuscripts)
- Lobkowitz, N. (1967) *Theory and Practice: History of a Concept from Aristotle to Marx*, chs. 17, 20
- Gagem, M. (1971) 'The puzzling pattern of the Marxist critique of Feuerbach', *Studies in Soviet Thought* (now *Studies in East European Thought*) 11
- Sass, H.-M. (1983) 'The 'transition' from Feuerbach to Marx: a re-interpretation', *Studies in Soviet*

- Thought* (now *Studies in East European Thought*) 26(2)
- Harvey, V.A. (1985) 'Ludwig Feuerbach and Karl Marx', in N. Smart et al. (eds) *Nineteenth Century Religious Thought in the West*
- Elster, J. (1985) *Making Sense of Marx*, sec. 8.2.1 'Inversion' (pp. 477-482)
- * Arthur, Christopher J. (1986) *Dialectics of Labour*, ch. 9, [available online](#)
- Breckman, W. (1992) 'Ludwig Feuerbach and the political theology of restoration', *History of Political Thought* 13(3)
- Andolfi, F. (2000) 'Feuerbach e i socialisti', *La Societa degli Individui* 9(3)
- Geoghegan, Vincent (2004) 'Religion and communism: Feuerbach, Marx and Bloch', *The European Legacy* 9(5)
- Wittmann, D. (2008) 'Les sources du concept d'aliénation', in E. Renault (ed.) *Lire les Manuscrits de 1844*
- Renault, E. (2011) 'Marx and Feuerbach on community and social relations' (unpublished)

Feuerbach and Stirner

- Feuerbach, L. [1845] 'The Essence of Christianity in relation to *The Ego and its Own*', *Philosophical Forum* 8(2-4), 1978, also [available online](#) (Feuerbach's review of *The Ego and its Own*)
- Stirner, M. [1846??] 'Stirner's critics', *Philosophical Forum* 8, 1978, also [available online](#) (Stirner's response to the)
- Stepelevich, L.S. (1978) 'Max Stirner and Ludwig Feuerbach' *Journal of the History of Ideas* 39
- Gordon, F.M. (1978) 'The debate between Feuerbach and Stirner: an introduction', *Philosophical Forum* 8(2-4), also [available online](#)
- Andolfi, F. (1996) 'Alle origini del dibattito su umanesimo e individualismo: la polemica tra Stirner e Feuerbach', *Philo-Logica* 5(9)

Stirner

- (The [Egoist archive: Stirner collection](#) is the best source of online resources on Stirner in English)
- (The [lsr-projekt](#) site has German-language texts of Stirner's main works)
- Stirner, M. [1842] 'Art and religion', in L. Stepelevich (ed.) *The Young Hegelians*, also [available online](#)
- Stirner, M. [1844] *The Ego and its Own*, tr. S.T. Byington, ed. J.L. Walker 1907, or ed. S. Parker 1982, or ed. D. Leopold 1995; 1907 edition [available online](#)
- Stirner, M. [1846??] 'Stirner's critics', *Philosophical Forum* 8, 1978, also [available online](#) (Stirner's response to Feuerbach's review of *The Ego and its Own*)
- Stirner, M. *Kleiner Schriften*, Frommann-Holzboog, Stuttgart, 1976
- Carer, P. (1911) 'Max Stirner, the predecessor of Nietzsche', *The Monist* 21
- Camus, A. [1951] *The Rebel*, section on Stirner (not included in Penguin Modern Classics edition)
- Arvon, H. (1954) *Aux Sources de L'Existentialisme: Max Stirner*
- McLellan, D. (1969) *The Young Hegelians and Karl Marx*, ch. 3 'Max Stirner', [available online](#)
- Carroll, J. (1974) *Break-out from the Crystal Palace: The Anarcho-Psychological Critique; Stirner, Nietzsche, Dostoevsky*
- Paterson, R.W.K. (1971) *The Nihilistic Egoist: Max Stirner*
- Clark, J.P. (1976) *Max Stirner's Egoism*
- Stepelevich, L.S. (1985) 'Stirner as Hegelian' *Journal of the History of Ideas* 46
- Thomson, E. (1991) *Feuerbach, Marx and Stirner: An Investigation into Althusser*
- Browning, G. (1999) 'Stirner's critique of Hegel: Geist and the egoistic exorcist', in his *Hegel and the History of Political Philosophy*
- De Ridder, W. (2008) 'Max Stirner, Hegel and the Young Hegelians: a reassessment', *History of*

European Ideas 34(3)**Stirner and Marx**

(See also '~ German Ideology', '~ Critique of morality and humanism in Marx', '~ Fetishism and hypsotatisation')

Lobkowitz, N. (1969) 'Karl Marx and Max Stirner' in F.J. Adelman (ed.) *Demythologizing Marxism*

Thomas, P. (1975) 'Karl Marx and Marx Stirner', *Political Theory* 3(2)

Dematteis, PB. (1976) *Individuality and the Social Organism: The Controversy between Max Stirner and Karl Marx*

Arvon, H. (1978) 'Concerning Marx's "epistemological break"', *Philosophical Forum* 8

Thomas, P. (1980) *Karl Marx and the Anarchists*, ch. 3

Ferguson, K. (1982) 'Saint Max revisited: a reconsideration of Max Stirner', *Idealistic Studies* 12(3)

Derrida, J. (1994) *Spectres of Marx*, chs. 4-5

Hess and Marx

(With thanks to James Furner)

Hess, M. [1843] 'The philosophy of the act', in A. Fried and R. Saunders (eds) *Socialist Thought: A Documentary History* 1964, also [available online](#)

Hess, M. [1843] 'Socialism and communism', review of L. von Stein, *Der Sozialismus und Communismus des heutigen Frankreich*, 1842, in Hess, *The Holy History of Mankind and Other Writings*, ed. S. Avineri, 2004

Hess, M. [1843, published 1845] 'On the essence of money', in J. Kovesi, *Values and Evaluations: Essays on Ethics and Ideology* 1998, also [available online](#)

Hess, M. [1844] 'On the socialist movement in Germany', in his *Philosophische und sozialistische Schrifte 1837-1850*

Hess, M. [1844] 'A communist credo: questions and answers', in Hess, *The Holy History of Mankind and Other Writings*, ed. S. Avineri, 2004

Hess, M. [1845] 'The recent philosophers' in L. Stepelevich (ed.) *The Young Hegelians* 1983

Hess, M. (1921) *Sozialistische Aufsätze 1841-1847*, ed. T. Zlocisti

Hess, M. (1961) *Philosophische und sozialistische Schrifte 1837-1850*, 2nd ed. 1980

Hess, M. (2004) *The Holy History of Mankind and Other Writings*, ed. S. Avineri

* Lukacs, Georg [1926] 'Moses Hess and the problems of idealist dialectics', in his *Political Writings 1919-1929*, 1973, also [available online](#)

Mielecke, K. (1931) *Deutsche Fruhsocialismus. Gesellschaft und Geschichte in den Schriften Wilhelm Weitling und Moses Hess*

Goitein, I. (1931) *Probleme der Gesellschaft und der Staates bei Moses Hess*

Hook, S. (1934) 'Karl Marx and Moses Hess', *New International* 1(5), also [available online](#)

Cornu, A. (1934) *Moses Hess et la Gauche Hegelienne*

Silberner, E. (1951) *Moses Hess, An Annotated Bibliography*

Weiss, J. (1960) *Moses Hess, Utopian Socialist*

Carlebach, J. (1973) 'The problem of Moses Hess's influence on the Young Marx', *Leo Baeck Institute Yearbook* 18(1)

Frei, B. (1977) 'Hess und Marx', in *Im Schatten von Karl Marx. Moses Hess – Hundert Jahre nach seinem Tode*

Lange, E.M. (1980) *Das Prinzip Arbeit*, pp. 96-105

Avineri, A. (1981) *The Making of Modern Zionism: The Intellectual Origins of the Jewish State*, ch. 3 'Moses Hess'

Rosen, Z. (1983) *Moses Hess und Karl Marx: Ein Beitrag zur Entstehung der Marxschen Theorie*

- Avineri, S. (1985) *Moses Hess: Prophet of Communism and Zionism*
- Stepelevich, L.S. (1989) 'Moses Hess: prophet of communism and zionism', *Journal of the History of Philosophy* 27 (3)
- * Kovesi, J. (1998) 'Moses Hess, Marx and money', in his *Values and Evaluations: Essays on Ethics and Ideology*
- Koltun-Fromm, K. (2001) *Moses Hess and Modern Jewish Identity*
- Kouvelakis, S. (2003) *Philosophy and Revolution from Kant to Marx*, ch. 3
- Bensussan, Gerard (2004) *Moses Hess: la philosophie, le socialisme (1836-1845)*
- Wittmann, D. (2008) 'Les sources du concept d'aliénation', in E. Renault (ed.) *Lire les Manuscrits de 1844*
- Renault, E. (2011) 'Marx and Feuerbach on community and social relations' (unpublished)

Proudhon and Marx

(For a fuller bibliography on Proudhon see Dana Ward's [Proudhon bibliography](#))

- Marx, K. (1847) *The Poverty of Philosophy*
- Proudhon, P.J. [1840] *What is Property?*
- Proudhon, P.J. [1846] *The System of Economic Contradictions or the Philosophy of Poverty*
- Jackson, J.H. (1957) *Marx, Proudhon, and European Socialism*
- Hauptmann, P. (1980) *Le Philosophie Sociale de P.J. Proudhon*

Marx's early development as a whole (1837-46)

(Work not focusing on the Young Hegelians or on specific texts)

(For development of Marx's specifically political views, see '~ Early political writings as a whole (1839-46)')

- Macmurray, J. (1935) 'The early development of Marx's thought' in J. Lewis, K. Polanyi and D. Kitchin (eds) *Christianity and the Social Revolution* development)
- Adams, H. (1940) *Karl Marx in His Earlier Writings*, 2nd ed. 1965
- * Cornu, A. (1958) *Karl Marx et Friedrich Engels: Leur vie et oeuvre*, PUF, Paris, Vol. 2
- Althusser, L. [1965] *For Marx*, chs. 1-2
- Garaudy, R. [1965] *Karl Marx: The Evolution of his Thought*, tr. 1967
- Lobkowitz, N. (1967) *Theory and Practice: History of a Concept from Aristotle to Marx*
- Dupré, L. (1966) *The Philosophical Foundations of Marxism*, ch. 4 'Marx's critique of Hegel's philosophy of the state'
- * McLellan, D. (1970) *Marx before Marxism*
- O'Malley, J. (1970) 'Introduction' to K. Marx, *Critique of Hegel's Philosophy of Right*, ed. O'Malley
- Meszaros, I. (1970) *Marx's Theory of Alienation*, 4th (ed.) 1975, ch. 2
- Howard, D. (1972) *The Development of the Marxian Dialectic*
- van Leeuwen, A.T. (1972) *Critique of Heaven*
- Monz, H. et al. (1973), *Der unbekannte junge Marx, Neue Studien zur Entwicklung des Marxschen Denkens 1835-1847*
- van Leeuwen, A.T. (1975) *Critique of Earth*
- + Colletti, L. (1975) 'Introduction' to *Karl Marx: Early Writings*, ed. Colletti
- van der Hoeven, J. (1976) *Karl Marx: The Roots of his Thought*
- Oizerman, T.I. [1977] *The Making of the Marxist Philosophy*
- * Kolakowski, L. (1978) *Main Currents of Marxism, Vol. 1: The Founders*, chs. 2-8
- Markus, G. (1980) 'Four forms of critical theory: some theses on Marx's intellectual development', *Thesis Eleven* 1

- Sherover-Marcuse, E. (1986) *Emancipation and Consciousness : Dogmatic and Dialectical Perspectives in the Early Marx*
 Cingoli, M. (2001) *Il primo Marx, 1835-1841*

Early political writings as a whole (1842-46)

(For work on particular texts and topics see below)

- Gurvitch, G. (1948) 'La sociologie du jeune Marx', *Cahiers Internationales de Sociologie* 4, reprinted in his *La Vocation actuelle de la sociologie* 1950
 Voegelin, E. (1950) 'The formation of the Marxian revolutionary idea', *Review of Politics* 12(3)
 McCoy, C.N.R. (1954) 'The logical and the real in political theory: Plato, Aristotle and Marx', *American Political Science Review* 48
 Cornu, A. (1958) *Karl Marx et Friedrich Engels: Leur vie et leur oeuvre*, Vol. 2 *Du libéralisme démocratique au communisme*
 * Avineri, S. (1968) *The Social and Political Thought of Karl Marx*
 McLellan, D. (1970) *Marx before Marxism*, chs. 3-6
 Löwy, M. (1970) *La théorie de la révolution chez le jeune Marx*
 + O'Malley, J. (1970) 'Introduction' to Karl Marx, *Critique of Hegel's Philosophy of Right*, ed. O'Malley, section 3
 Hunt, R.N. (1974) *The Political Ideas of Marx and Engels, Vol. 1: Marxism and Totalitarian Democracy, 1818-1850*
 Teeple, G. (1984) *Marx's Critique of Politics 1842-1847*
 Sherover-Marcuse, E. (1986) *Emancipation and Consciousness: Dogmatic and Dialectical Perspectives in the Early Marx*
 Berki, R.N. (1990) 'Through and through Hegel: Marx's road to communism', *Political Studies* 38
 Kouvelakis, S. (2003) *Philosophy and Revolution: From Kant to Marx*, ch. 5
 Leopold, D. (2007) *The Young Karl Marx: German Philosophy, Modern Politics, and Human Flourishing*

State in the early political writings (1837-46)

Critique of Hegel's Philosophy of Right

On the Jewish Question, part 1

The German Ideology [1845] ch. 1 'Feuerbach' in *Collected Works* Vol. 5: pp. 27-37, 41-49, 89-92, 76-81, 329-330 or (ed.) C.J Arthur, 1974: pp. 39-48, 48-57, 79-81, 82-86, 106-107

McGovern, A.F. (1970) 'The young Marx on the state', *Science & Society* 34(4), reprinted in J. Cunningham Wood (ed.) *Karl Marx's Economics: Critical Assessments, Volume 1*, 1988 (1842-46 political writings)

Sayer, D. (1985) 'The critique of politics and political economy: capitalism, communism and the state in Marx's writings of the mid-1840s', *Sociological Review* 33(2)

Law in the early political writings (1837-46)

(See also '~ Law in Marx: general')

(For Marx's critique of human rights see '~ Rights and Marx')

(For relations to his law teachers see '~ Savigny and Marx', '~ Gans')

van Leeuwen, A.T. (1972) *Critique of Heaven*, ch. 3

Guastini, R. (1972) ?? in G. Tarello (ed.) *Materiali per una storia della cultura giuridica*, Genoa, pp. 349-515

Schefold, C. (1972) *Die Rechtsphilosophie des jungen Marx von 1842*

Hirst, P.Q. (1972) 'Marx and Engels on law, crime and morality', *Economy and Society* 1(1) historical

materialist (1845 on))

- Guastini, R. (1974) *Marx dall filosofia del diritto alla scienza della società: il lessico giuridico marxismo, 1842-1851*
- Paul, W. (1974) *Marxistische Rechtstheorie als Kritik des Rechts*
- Szabo, I. (1981) *Karl Marx und das Recht* (see chapters on early Marx)
- Chen, X. (1983) 'An inquiry into Marx's early views on philosophy of law and his early legal thinking', *Social Sciences in China* 4(2)
- Menet, E. (1987) 'Freiheit und Entfremdung: Zur Philosophie des Rechts bei Marx und Hegel' *Studia-Philosophica* Supp. 13
- Kain, P.J. (1988) *Marx and Ethics*, ch. 1 sec. 1
- Taiwo, O. (1996) *Legal Naturalism: A Marxist Theory of Law*, ch. 1

Letter to his father (1837)

- Kelley, D.R. (1978) 'The metaphysics of law: an essay on the very young Marx', *American Historical Review* 83
- Mah, H.E. (1986) 'Karl Marx in love: The enlightenment, romanticism and Hegelian theory in the young Marx', *History of European Ideas* 7(5)

Doctoral Dissertation (and preparatory notebooks) (1839-41): general

(General commentaries and commentaries that focus on the materialism/idealism issue)

- Bailey, C. (1928) 'Karl Marx on Greek atomism', *The Classical Quarterly* 22, pp. 205-6
- Mins, H.F. (1948) 'Marx's doctoral dissertation', *Science & Society* 12(1)
- Mehring, F. (1955) 'La thèse de Karl Marx sur Democrite et Epicure' *La Nouvelle Critique* 61
- Cornu, A. (1955) *Karl Marx et Friedrich Engels: Leur vie et oeuvre*, Vol. 1, ch. 3
- Sannwald, R. (1957) *Marx und die Antike*
- Hillmann, G. (1966) *Marx und Hegel*
- Livergood, N. (1967) *Activity in Marx's Philosophy*, The Hague
- Gabaude, J.-M. (1970) *Le Jeune Marx et le matérialisme antique*
- van Leeuwen, A.T. (1972) *Critique of Heaven*, chs. 4-9
- Sass, H.-M. (1978) 'The concept of revolution in Marx's dissertation (the non-Hegelian origin of Karl Marx's early concept of dialectics)', *Philosophical Forum* 8
- Baranovitch, L. (1978) 'Two appendices to a doctoral dissertation: some light on the origin of Karl Marx's dissociation from Bruno Bauer and the Young Hegelians', *Philosophical Forum* 8
- Lange, E. et al. (1983) *Die Promotion von Karl Marx. Jena 1841. Eine Quellenedition*
- Baranovitch, L. (1984) 'German idealism, Greek materialism and the young Marx', *International Philosophical Quarterly*, Sep. 1984
- Fenves, P. (1986) 'Marx's thesis on two Greek atomists and the post-Kantian interpretations', *Journal of the History of Ideas*, 47(3), Jul-Sep 1986
- Thomas, P. (1988) 'Nature and artifice in Marx', *History of Political Thought* 9(3)
- Murray, P. (1988) *Marx's Theory of Scientific Knowledge*, ch. 1
- Balaban, O. (1989) 'The hermeneutics of the young Marx: according to Marx's approach to the Philosophy of Democritus and Epicurus', *Diogenes* 37
- McCarthy, G.E. (1990) *Marx and the Ancients*
- Stanley, J.L. (1995) 'The Marxism of Marx's doctoral dissertation', *Journal of the History of Philosophy* 33(1)
- Schafer, P.M. (2003) 'The young Marx on Epicurus: dialectical atomism and human freedom', in D.R. Gordon (ed) *Epicurus: His Continuing Influence and Contemporary Relevance*

Doctoral dissertation (and preparatory notebooks): political interpretations

(These interpretations usually focus on notebook 6 of the preparatory Notebooks on Epicurean Philosophy (on Aristotelianism and Platonism), on the parallel note on Hegelianism in the Doctoral Dissertation, and on the appendix to the Doctoral Dissertation (on Plutarch))

- Sass, H.M. (1978) 'The concept of revolution in Marx's dissertation', *Philosophical Forum* 8, c. pp. 141-142
- Baranovitch, L. (1978) 'Two appendices to a doctoral dissertation: some new light on the origin of Karl Marx's dissociation from Bruno Bauer and the Young Hegelians', *Philosophical Forum* 8, pp. 219-240
- Teeple, G. (1984) *Marx's Critique of Politics 1842-1847*, ch. 1
- Jeannot, T.M. (1994) 'After "The Darkness at Noon": a biographical study of Marxism as critical theory' *International Journal of Social Economics*, 21(2), pp. 81-102
- Breckman, W. (1999) *Marx, The Young Hegelians and the Origins of Radical Social Theory*, ch. 7, section on the Doctoral Dissertation
- McIvor, M. (2008) 'The Young Marx and German Idealism: revisiting the Doctoral Dissertation', *Journal of the History of Philosophy* 46(3)

Rheinische Zeitung articles (1842-43)

(And other contemporary political writings)

(For the idea of law in these articles, see '~ Right and law in the early political writings (1837-46)')

- 'Comments on the latest Prussian censorship' [Jan-Feb 1842], CW1 pp. 109-131
- 'Debates on freedom of the press' [Apr 1842], CW1 pp. 132-181
- 'Philosophical manifesto of the Historical Law School' [Apr-Aug 1842], CW1 pp. 203-210
- 'The leading article in no. 179 of the Kölinische Zeitung' [Jul 1842], CW1 pp. 184-202
- 'The divorce bill' [Dec 1842], CW1 pp. 307-310
- Letter to Ruge of 13 March 1843, CW1 pp. 398-400
- Pascal, R. (1942?) *Karl Marx: His Apprenticeship to Politics*
- Cornu, A. (1958) *Karl Marx et Friedrich Engels: Leur vie et oeuvre*, PUF, Paris, Vol. 2, ch. 1
- Kamenka, E. (1962) *The Ethical Foundations of Marxism*, 2nd ed. 1972, part 1 'The primitive ethic of Karl Marx', also [available online](#)
- Vigouroux, C. (1965) 'Karl Marx et la législation forestière rhénane de 1842', *Revue d'histoire économique et sociale* 43
- McGovern, A.F. (1969) 'Marx's first political writings: the Rheinsiche Zeitung, 1842-43', in F.J. Adelman (ed.) *Demythologizing Marxism*
- Draper, H. (1971) *Karl Marx's Theory of Revolution, Vol. 1: State and Bureaucracy*, chs. 1-2
- Howard, D. (1972) *The Development of the Marxian Dialectic*, ch. 2
- van Leeuwen, A.T. (1975) *Critique of Earth*, chs. 2-3
- Lubasz, H. (1976) 'Marx's initial problematic: the problem of poverty', *Political Studies* 24(1)
- Lascoumes, Pierre and Zander, Hartwig (1984) *Marx: du "vol de bois" à la critique du droit. Karl Marx à la "Gazette rhénane" naissance d'une méthode. Edition critique de "Débats sur la loi relative au vol de bois" et "Justification du correspondant de la Moselle"*
- Hardt, H. (2000) 'Communication is freedom: Karl Marx on press freedom and censorship', *Javnost - The Public* 7(4)
- Kouvelakis, S. (2003) *Philosophy and Revolution from Kant to Marx*, pp. 237-275 'Fighting for freedom with pinpricks'
- Chitty, Andrew (2006) 'The basis of the state in the Marx of 1842', in D. Moggach (ed.) *The New Hegelians: Politics and Philosophy in the Hegelian School*

Critique of Hegel's Doctrine of the State ('Kreuznach manuscript') (1843)

(Including comparisons between Hegel and the early Marx on civil society)

(For particular topics see '~ Modern state', '~ Separation of state and ~ civil society' and '~ Democracy in the early Marx')

Critique of Hegel's Philosophy of Right [1843]

Contribution to a Critique of Hegel's Philosophy of Right: Introduction [1843-44]

Adams, H. (1940) *Karl Marx in His Earlier Writings*, 2nd ed. 1965, ch. 4

Hyppolite, J. [1947] 'The Hegelian conception of the state and its critique by Marx', in his *Studies on Hegel and Marx*

Lapine, N. [1959] 'La première critique approfondie la philosophie de Hegel par Marx', *Recherches internationales à la lumière du Marxisme*, Cahier no. 19 (Originally published in Russian; Teeple 280: argues that CHPR marked Marx's passage from idealism to materialism)

Dupré, L. (1966) *The Philosophical Foundations of Marxism*, ch. 4 'Marx's critique of Hegel's philosophy of the state'

Avineri, S. (1966) 'Marx's critique of Hegel's 'Philosophy of Right' in its systematic setting', *Cahiers de l'Institut de Science Economique Appliquée*, Série Philosophie - Sciences Sociales - Economie, August 1966, pp. 45-81 270: a comprehensive exposition of CHPR)

Avineri, S. (1967) 'The Hegelian origins of Marx's political thought', *Review of Metaphysics* 21(1)

Lefebvre, H. (1968) *The Sociology of Marx*, London, pp. 123 ff.

Avineri, S. (1968) *Karl Marx's Social and Political Thought*, ch. 1 'Hegel's political philosophy reconsidered'

Lobkowitz, N. (1967) *Theory and Practice: History of a Concept from Aristotle to Marx*, ch. 18 'Civil society'

* O'Malley, J. (1970) 'Introduction' to Karl Marx, *Critique of Hegel's Philosophy of Right*, ed. O'Malley

O'Malley, J. (1970) 'Methodology in Karl Marx', *Review of Politics* 32(2)

Berki, R.N. (1971) 'Perspectives in the Marxian critique of Hegel's political philosophy', in Z.A. Pelczynski (ed.) *Hegel's Political Philosophy*

Colletti, L. (1975) 'Introduction' to Marx, *Early Writings*, ed. L. Colletti

Mikkelsen, J.M. (1981) 'Marx's critique of Hegel's *Rechtphilosophie*', *Auslegung* 8(3)

Benhabib, S. (1981) 'The "logic" of civil society: a reconsideration of Hegel and Marx', *Philosophy and Social Criticism* 8 (2)

Liebich, A. (1982) 'On the origins of a Marxist theory of bureaucracy in the *Critique of Hegel's 'Philosophy of Right'*', *Political Theory* 10(1)

Wolff, M. [1984] 'Hegel's organicist theory of the state', in R. Pippin and O. Höffe (eds.) *Hegel on Ethics and Politics* 2004

Campbell, D. (1985) 'Rationality, democracy, and freedom in Marxist critiques of Hegel's *Philosophy of Right*', *Inquiry* 28(1)

* Duquette, D. (1989) 'Marx's idealist critique of Hegel's theory of society and politics', *Review of Politics* 51(2)

Berki, R.N. (1990) 'Through and through Hegel: Marx's road to communism', *Political Studies* 38

Jackson, M.W. (1990) 'Marx's "Critique of Hegel's *Philosophy of Right*"', *History of European Ideas*

Planinc, Z. (1991) 'Family and civil society in Hegel's Philosophy of Right', *History of Political Thought*, 12(2)

Depew, D.J. (1992) 'The polis transfigured: Aristotle's Politics and Marx's Critique of Hegel's "Philosophy of Right"', in G.E. McCarthy (ed.) *Marx and Aristotle: Nineteenth Century German Social Theory and Classical Antiquity*

Kouvelakis, S. (2003) *Philosophy and Revolution from Kant to Marx*, pp. 275-336 'The roads of exile'

- Cristi, R. (2006) 'Marx's critique of Hegel's *Philosophy of Right*: a critique', in D. Moggach (ed.) *The New Hegelians: Politics and Philosophy in the Hegelian School*
- Leopold, D. (2007) *The Young Karl Marx: German Philosophy, Modern Politics, and Human Flourishing*, ch. 2

***On the Jewish Question* (1843)**

(Only discussions of *On the Jewish Question* as a whole here)

(For particular topics see '~ Modern state', '~ Judaism and Marx', '~ Separation of state and ~ civil society', '~ French Revolution in Marx', '~ Rights and Marx', '~ Individual, identity, subject and subjectification in Marx', '~ Stateless democracy, withering away of the state')

Bauer, B. [1843] 'the Jewish problem', in L.S. Stepelevich (ed.) *The Young Hegelians: An Anthology*, 1983

Bauer, B. [1843] 'The capacity of the present-day jews and Christians to become free', *Philosophical Forum* 8, 1978

Marx, *On the Jewish Question* [1843]

Peled, Y. (1992) 'From theology to sociology: Bruno Bauer and Karl Marx on the question of Jewish emancipation', *History of Political Thought* 13(3), also [available online](#)

Kouvelakis, S. (2005) 'The Marxian critique of citizenship: for a rereading of On the Jewish Question', *South Atlantic Quarterly* 104(4)

Leopold, D. (2007) *The Young Karl Marx: German Philosophy, Modern Politics, and Human Flourishing*, ch. 3

Separation of state and civil society

(See also '~ Modern state')

(For overcoming of this see '~ Stateless democracy, withering away of the state')

(For this in relation to individual's identity as private/public person, see '~ Individual, identity, subject and subjectification in Marx')

On the Jewish Question [1843], part 1

'Critical marginal notes on "The King of Prussia and social reform" [Aug 1844], CW3 pp. 189-210

Löwith, K. (1967) *From Hegel to Nietzsche* pt. 2 ch. 1 'The problem of bourgeois society'

Thomas, P. (1980) *Karl Marx and the Anarchists*, RKP, pp. 56-64

Wood, E.M. (1981) 'The separation of the economic and the political in capitalism', *New Left Review* 127, revised as ch. 1 of her *Democracy Against Capitalism*

French Revolution in Marx

On the Jewish Question

Furet, F. [1986] *Marx and the French Revolution*, tr. 1988

Kouvelakis, S. (2003) *Philosophy and Revolution: From Kant to Marx*, pp. 337-352 'Conclusion: self-criticism of the revolution'

Democracy in the early Marx

(See also '~ Post-revolutionary democracy', '~ Stateless democracy')

Critique of Hegel's Philosophy of Right [1843], two passages on democracy (Colletti (ed.) *Early Writings* pp. 87-90, 185-91; Marx and Engels *Collected Works* Vol. 5 pp. 29-32, 115-21; *Critique of Hegel's Philosophy of Right* ed. J. O'Malley pp. 29-33, 115-121)

'Letters to Ruge from the Franco-German Yearbook' [Mar-Sep 1843], CW3 pp. 133-146, see first letter

'Critical marginal notes on "The King of Prussia and social reform" [Aug 1844], CW3 pp. 189-210

- Hunt, R.N. (1974) *The Political Ideas of Marx and Engels, Vol. 1: Marxism and Totalitarian Democracy, 1818-1850*
- Fischer, N. (1981) 'Marx's early concept of democracy and the ethical bases of socialism', in J.P. Burke et als. (eds) *Marxism and the Good Society*
- Luc, L.-P. (1982) 'Le concept de démocratie dans la critique du droit politique Hegelien', *Philosophiques* 9
- Campbell, D. (1985) 'Rationality, democracy, and freedom in Marxist critiques of Hegel's *Philosophy of Right*', *Inquiry* 28
- Kouvelakis, S. (2003) *Philosophy and Revolution: From Kant to Marx*, pp. 275-336 'Fighting for freedom with pinpricks'
- Pogrebinschi, T. (2007) 'Democracy against law: A Marxian standpoint', paper presented at the annual meeting of the American Political Science Association, [available on line](#)

Politics and the political in Marx

- Arendt, Hannah (1958) *The Human Condition*, section on 'Action'
- Arendt, A. (1963) *On Revolution*, chapter on 'The Lost Revolutionary Tradition'
- Megill, A. (2001) *Karl Marx: The Burden of Reason. Why Marx Rejected Politics and the Market*

Judaism and Marx

- On the Jewish Question* [1843], esp. part 2
- The Holy Family* [1844], 'The Jewish Question no. 3', in CW4 106-124
- Avineri, S. (1964) 'Marx and Jewish emancipation', *Journal of the History of Ideas* 25(3)
- Wistrich, R.S. (1976) *Revolutionary Jews: From Marx to Trotsky*
- Carlebach, J. (1978) *Karl Marx and the Radical Critique of Judaism*
- Hirsch, H. (1980) *Marx und Moses: Karl Marx zur 'Judenfrage' und zu Juden*
- Wolfson, M. (1982) *Marx: Economist, Philosopher, Jew Trotsky*
- Blanchard, W.H. (1984) 'Karl Marx and the Jewish question', *Political Psychology* 5(3)
- Maidan, M. (1987) 'Marx on the Jewish question: a meta-critical analysis', *Studies in Soviet Thought* (now *Studies in East European Thought*) 33(1)
- Fischman, D. (1989) 'The Jewish question', *Polity* 21(4)
- Fischman, D. (1991) *Political Discourse in Exile: Karl Marx and the Jewish Question*
- Rose, P.L. (1992) *German Question / Jewish Question: Revolutionary Anti-Semitism from Kant to Wagner*
- Peled, Y. (1992) 'From theology to sociology: Bruno Bauer and Karl Marx on the question of Jewish emancipation', *History of Political Thought* 13(3) be privatised)
- Leopold, D. (2007) *The Young Karl Marx: German Philosophy, Modern Politics, and Human Flourishing*, ch. 2, see pp. 163-180

Religion: Marx's critique

- (For Judaism see '~ Judaism and Marx')
- (See also '~ Money, capital and God', '~ Religious and mythological themes in Marx's thought')
- MacIntyre, A. (1955) *Marxism: An Interpretation*, revised as *Marxism and Christianity*, 1968, 2nd ed. 1995
- Wackenheim, C. (1963) *La faillite de la religion d'après Karl Marx*
- Lobkowitz, N. (1964) 'Marx's attitude towards religion', *Review of Politics* 26(3), reprinted in Lobkowitz (ed.) *Marx and the Western World* 1967
- Aptheker, H. (1968) *Marxism and Christianity*
- Post, W. (1969) *Kritik der Religion bei Karl Marx*

- Gollwitzer, H. (1970) *The Christian Faith and the Marxist Criticism of Religion*
- van Leeuwen, A.T. (1972) *Critique of Heaven*
- Schuller, P.M. (1974) 'Karl Marx's atheism', *Science & Society* 39
- Clarkson, K.L. and Hawkin, D.J. (1978) 'Karl Marx on religion: the influence of Bruno Bauer and Ludwig Feuerbach on his thought and its implications for the Christian-Marxist dialogue', *Scottish Journal of Theology* 31-555)
- Ling, T. (1980) *Karl Marx and Religion: In Europe and India*
- Woznicki, A.N. (1981) 'Marx on religious alienation', *Dialectics and Humanism* 8
- Oniang'o, C. (1982) 'A theory of religion, ideology and utopia in Marx', *Philosophy and Social Action* 8
- Dupre, L. (1984) 'Religion as alienation, ideology, and utopia in Marx', *Logos* 5
- Cloeren, H.J. (1987) 'Marx on religion: a new perspective', *International Studies in Philosophy* 19
- McLellan, D. (1987) *Marxism and Religion: A Description and Assessment of the Marxist Critique of Christianity*
- Raines, J. (ed.) (2002) *Marx on Religion* (an anthology)

Marxist sociology of religion

- McKown, D.B. (1975) *The Classical Marxist Critiques of Religion: Marx, Engels, Lenin, Kautsky*
- Goldstein, W.S. (2005) 'Religion and Marxism', special issue of *Critical Sociology* 31(1-2)
- Goldstein, W.S. (ed.) (2009) *Marx, Critical Theory, and Religion: A Critique of Rational Choice*

Religious, mythological and spiritual themes in Marx's thought

- (See also '~ Alienation/estrangement: sources for Marx's concept in religious thinkers')
- (See also '~ Money, capital and God', '~ Religion: Marx's critique')
- (For the themes of idolatry and fetishism, see '~ Fetishism and idolatry')
- (For Judaic themes see '~ Judaism and Marx')
- Weil, S. [1933-38] 'On the contradictions of Marxism', in her *Oppression and Liberty*
- Lewis, J., Polanyi, K. and Kitchin, D.K. (eds) (1935) *Christianity and the Social Revolution*
- Löwith, K. [1941] *From Hegel to Nietzsche*
- Weil, S. [1943] 'Is there a Marxist doctrine?', in her *Oppression and Liberty*
- Löwith, K. (1949) *Meaning in History: The Theological Implications of the Philosophy of History*
- Jacobson, N.P. (1949) 'Marxism and religious naturalism', *Journal of Religion* 29(2)
- Tillich, P. (1952) *Protestantische Vision*
- Tucker, R. (1961) *Philosophy and Myth in Karl Marx*, 2nd ed. 1972
- Parsons, H.L. (1964) 'The prophetic mission of Karl Marx', *Journal of Religion* 44(1)
- O'Neill, J. (1966) 'Marxism and mythology', *Ethics* 77(1)
- Aptheker, H. (1968) *Marxism and Christianity*
- van Leeuwen, A.T. (1972) *Critique of Heaven*
- Gilman, S. and Saeger, R. (1973) 'Marx and the religious: the Gnostic perspective', *Philosophy Today* 17
- van Leeuwen, A.T. (1975) *Critique of Earth*
- Sorel, G. (1976) *Essays in Socialism and Philosophy*
- Wessell, L.P. jr. (1979) *Karl Marx, Romantic Irony and the Proletariat*
- Lash, N. (1981) *A Matter of Hope: A Theologian's Reflections of the Thought of Karl Marx*
- Wolfson, M. (1982) *Marx: Economist, Philosopher, Jew: Steps in the Development of a Doctrine*
- Allen, R.T. (1993) 'Flew, Marx and Gnosticism', *Philosophy* 68(263)
- Jeannot, T.M. (1990) Marx's use of religious metaphors', *International Philosophical Quarterly* 30(2)

- Kovel, J. (1994) 'Marxism and spirituality' in A. Calari (ed.) *Marxism in the Postmodern Age*
- Barner-Barry, C. and Hody, C. (1994) 'Soviet Marxism-Leninism as mythology', *Political Psychology* 15(4)
- Brentlinger, J. (2000) 'Revolutionizing spirituality: reflections on Marxism and religion', *Science & Society* 64(2)
- Goldstein, W.S. (2001) 'Messianism and Marxism: Walter Benjamin and Ernst Bloch's dialectical theories of secularization', *Critical Sociology* 27(2)
- Collier, A. (2001) *Christianity and Marxism: A Philosophical Contribution to their Reconciliation*
- Geoghegan, Vincent (2002) 'Let the dead bury their dead": Marx, Derrida and Bloch', *Contemporary Political Theory* 1(1)
- Geoghegan, Vincent (2004) 'Religion and communism: Feuerbach, Marx and Bloch', *The European Legacy* 9(5)

3. SPECIES-BEING AND ALIENATION (1844)

Economic and Philosophical Manuscripts and Notes on James Mill: general

- Marx (1844) *Economic and Philosophical Manuscripts*
- Marx (1844) *Notes on James Mill*
- Marx (1844-47) 'Exzerpte und Notizen: Sommer 1844 bis Anfang 1847', in MEGA 4(3), 1998
- Marcuse, Herbert [1932] 'The foundation of historical materialism', in his *Studies in Critical Philosophy*, 1972
- Lukacs, Georg (1954) 'Zur philosophischen Entwicklung des jungen Marx', *Deutsche Zeitschrift für Philosophie* 2(2), pp. 288ff.
- Maguire, J. (1972) *Marx's Paris Writings: An Analysis*
- Meszaros, I. (1970) *Marx's Theory of Alienation*, 4th ed. 1975
- Arthur, Christopher J. (1986) *Dialectics of Labour: Marx and his Relation to Hegel*, [available online](#)

Economic and Philosophical Manuscripts and Notes on James Mill: text-critical accounts and reception histories

- Evans, M. (1984) 'Karl Marx's first confrontation with political-economy - the 1844 manuscripts', *Economy and Society* 13(2), reprinted in A. Rattansi (ed.) *Ideology, Method and Marx* 1989
- Rojahn, J. (1985) 'Die Marxschen Manuskripte aus dem Jahre 1844 in der neuen Marx-Engels-Gesamtausgabe', *Archive für Sozialgeschichte* 25
- Maidan, M. (1990) 'The *Rezeptionsgeschichte* of the Paris manuscripts', *History of European Ideas* 12
- Chattopadhyay, p. (2004) Review of 'Karl Marx - Exzerpte und Notizen: Sommer 1844 bis Anfang 1847', *Historical Materialism* 12(4)

Economic theory in the 1844 writings

- Mandel, E. (1971) *The Formation of the Economic Thought of Karl Marx*
- Oakley, A. (1984) *Marx's Critique of Political Economy: Intellectual Sources and Evolution. Volume 1: 1844 to 1860*

Human nature in Marx: general

(See also more specific topics below)

(See also '~ Feuerbach and Marx', '~ Individuality and community, particularity and universality in Marx', '~ Aristotle and Marx', 'Kantian ethics and Marx', '~ Labour in Marx', '~ Labour theory of value and species-being')

(For Marx's later views see '~ Critique of morality and humanism in later Marx')

- Hegel [1821] *Philosophy of Right*, section on the 'system of needs'
- Marx [1843] 'On the Jewish Question'
- Marx [1844] *Economic and Philosophical Manuscripts*
- Marx [1844] 'Notes on James Mill'
- Marx [1867] *Capital* Vol. 1 [1867], ch. 7
- Marx [1875] *Critique of the Gotha Programme*, secs. 1-2
- Engels, F. [1876] 'The part played by labour in the transition from ape to man', in *Dialectics of Nature*
- Venable, V. (1945) *Human Nature: The Marxian View*
- Strauss, Leo (1960) 'Seminar on Karl (not Groucho) Marx', [available online](#)
- Petrovic, G. (1967) 'Marx's concept of man' in his *Marx in the Mid-Twentieth Century*, reprinted in T. Bottomore (ed.) *Modern Interpretations of Marx* 1981
- Fetscher, I. (1970) *Hegel's Lehre vom Menschen*
- Ollman, B. (1971) *Alienation: Marx's Conception of Man in Capitalist Society*, chs. 7-17
- Fetscher, I. [1973] 'Karl Marx on human nature' in J. Cunningham Wood ed., *Karl Marx's Economics: Critical Assessments*, Vol. 1
- Plamenatz, J. (1975) *Karl Marx's Philosophy of Man*, chs. 2-3
- McMurty, J. (1978) *The Structure of Marx's World View*
- Seve, L. (1978) *Man in Marxist Theory*
- Markus, G. (1978) *Marxism and Anthropology: The Concept of Human Essence in the Philosophy of Marx*
- Zoolalian, D.E. (1980) 'Marx, man, and methodology: some remarks on Marx's theory of human nature', *Social Praxis* 7
- Geras, N. (1983) *Marx and Human Nature: Refutation of a Legend*
- Bien, J. (1984) *History, Revolution and Human Nature: Marx's Philosophical Anthropology*
- Archibald, W.P. (1989) *Marx and the Missing Link: 'Human Nature'*
- + Markovic, M. (1991) 'Human nature' in T. Bottomore (ed.) *A Dictionary of Marxist Thought*
- Sayers, S. (1998) *Marxism and Human Nature*

Species-being: general

(For recognition-centred accounts of species being see '~ Recognition in Marx')

- Marx [1843] 'On the Jewish question'
- Marx [1844] *Economic and Philosophical Manuscripts*
- Marx [1844] 'Notes on James Mill'
- Lobkowitz, N. (1967) *Theory and Practice: History of a Concept from Aristotle to Marx*, ch. 23
- * Colletti, L. [1969] *Marxism and Hegel*, tr. 1973, chs. 11-12
- Meszaros, I. (1970) *Marx's Theory of Alienation*, 4th (ed.) 1975
- Ilyenkov, E.V. [19??] 'The universal', in F.J. Adelman (ed.) *Philosophical Investigations in the USSR*, 1975 (an alternative version of this article exists as ch. 11 of *Dialectical Logic*), [available online](#)
- Santilli, P. (1973) 'Marx on species-being and social essence', *Studies in Soviet Thought* (now *Studies in East European Thought*) 13
- Mahowald, M.B. (1973) 'Marx's *Gemeinschaft*: another interpretation', *Philosophy and Phenomenological Research* 33
- Parekh, Bhikhu (1975) 'Marx's theory of man' in B. Parekh (ed.) *The Concept of Socialism*
- * Wood, A. (1981) *Karl Marx*, 2nd ed. 2004, ch. 2 'The human essence', ch. 3 'Human production'
- Wartenberg, T. (1982) "'Species-being" and "human nature" in Marx', *Human Studies* 5
- * Margolis, J. (1992) 'Praxis and meaning: Marx's species-being and Aristotle's political animal', in G.E. McCarthy (ed.) *Marx and Aristotle: Nineteenth-Century German Thought and Classical*

Antiquity -creation')

Chitty, Andrew (1993) 'The early Marx on needs', *Radical Philosophy* 64, also [available online](#)

Chitty, Andrew (1997) 'First person plural ontology and praxis', *Proceedings of the Aristotelian Society* 97(1)

* Leopold, D. (2007) *The Young Karl Marx: German Philosophy, Modern Politics, and Human Flourishing*, ch. 4 'Human emancipation'

Species-being as a normative ground, self-realisation, perfectionism and humanism in Marx, morality and normativity in the young Marx

(Including accounts of species-being as in the process of becoming)

(See also '~Critique of morality and humanism in the later Marx', '~ Species-being and alienation/estrangement in Marx's later writings', '~ Individuality and community, particularity and universality in Marx'. Accounts of individual self-realisation in Marx are in this last)

(See also '~ History as human self-realisation')

(See also '~ Aristotle and Marx')

(For Marx's later views see '~ Critique of morality and humanism in later Marx')

Schaff, A. (1963) *A Philosophy of Man*

Fromm, E. (ed.) (1965) *Socialist Humanism: An International Symposium*, especially articles by Schaff and Fritzhand

Dupré, L. (1966) *The Philosophical Foundations of Marxism*

* Avineri, S. (1968) *The Social and Political Thought of Karl Marx*

Parsons, H.L. (1971) *Humanism and Marx's Thought*

Tran, V.-T. (1971) 'Note sur le concept de "Gattungswesen" dans la pensée de Karl Marx', *Revue Philosophique de Louvain* 69

Wood, A.W. (1972) 'Marx's critical anthropology', *Review of Metaphysics* 26(1)

Nasser, A.G. (1975) 'Marx's ethical anthropology', *Philosophy and Phenomenological Research* 35(4)

Von Magnis, F. (1975) *Normative Voraussetzungen im Denken des jungen Marx (1843-1848)*

Clarke, S. (1979) 'Socialist humanism and the critique of economism', *History Workshop* 8

* Wood, A. (1981) *Karl Marx*, 2nd ed. 2004, ch. 2 'The human essence'

Archard, D. (1988) 'The Marxist ethic of self-realization: individuality and community', in J.D.G. Evans (ed.) *Moral Philosophy and Contemporary Problems*, supplement to *Philosophy* vol. 22

Goldstick, D. (1991) 'The 'humanism' and the humanism of Karl Marx', in *The Question of Humanism: Challenges and Possibilities*

Wilde, L. (1994) 'Marx's concept of human essence and its radical critics', *Studies in Marxism* 1

Wilde, L. (1998) *Ethical Marxism and its Radical Critics*

Leopold, D. (2007) *The Young Karl Marx: German Philosophy, Modern Politics, and Human Flourishing*

Evans, M. (2007) *Self-realization: Politics and the Good Life in Modern Times*, chs. 4-5

Species-being as self-creation, Marx and the posthuman and transhuman

(Including poststructuralist versions of species-being)

(See also '~ Postmodernism and Marx', '~ Modernism and Marx', '~ Freedom as an ideal')

(The posthuman is the idea of a condition in which we are no longer human beings as we have understood the idea till now, the transhuman is the idea of the transition to this condition)

Petrovic, G. (1967) 'Marx's concept of man' in his *Marx in the Mid-Twentieth Century*, reprinted in T. Bottomore (ed.) *Modern Interpretations of Marx* 1981

Kosik, K. [1967] *Dialectics of the Concrete*, sec. 4

- * Margolis, J. (1992) 'Praxis and meaning: Marx's species-being and Aristotle's political animal', in G.E. McCarthy (ed.) *Marx and Aristotle: Nineteenth-Century German Thought and Classical Antiquity*
- Mulhall, S. (1993) 'Species-being, teleology and individuality. Part 1. Marx on species-being', *Angelaki* 3(1)
- Smith, C. (2000) *Karl Marx and the Future of the Human*, ch. 9 [available online](#)
- Smith, C. (2002) 'Karl Marx and human self-creation', [available online](#)
- Rikowski, G. (2003) 'Marx and the future of the human', *Historical Materialism* 11(2)
- Read, J. (2003) *The Micro-Politics of Capital: Marx and the Prehistory of the Present*, SUNY Press, pp. 76-98
- Dyer-Witheford, N. (2004) 'Species-being resurgent', *Constellations* 11(4)
- * Dyer-Witheford, N. (2004) '1844/2004/2044: the return of species-being', *Historical Materialism* 12(4)

Species-being and consciousness

- Markus, G. (1975) 'The Marxian concept of consciousness', *Philosophy and Social Criticism* 13(1)
- Walliman, I. (1981) *Estrangement: Marx's Conception of Human Nature and the Division of Labour*
- Warminski, A. (1998) 'Hegel/Marx: consciousness and life' in S. Barnett (ed.) *Hegel After Derrida*
- O'Manique, J. (1994) "A Marxian view of the fundamentals of political development", *Political Psychology* 15(2)

Species-being: sources for the idea in thinkers other than Feuerbach

- (For Feuerbach see '~ Feuerbach's anthropology, ~ species-being and anti-individualism in Feuerbach')
- Fichte, J.G. [1796] *Foundations of Natural Right* [*Grundlage des Naturrechts nach Prinzipien der Wissenschaftslehre*] part 1, §§1-4
- Hess, M. [1845] 'On the socialist movement in Germany', in his *Philosophische und sozialistische Schriften 1837-1850*
- Hegel, G.W.F. [1807] *Phenomenology of Spirit*, §§172-4, introduction to ch. 5B (on ethical substance)
- * Colletti, L. [1969] *Marxism and Hegel*, tr. 1973, ch. 11 'The concept of the 'social relations of production'
- * Margolis, J. (1992) 'Praxis and meaning: Marx's species-being and Aristotle's political animal', in G.E. McCarthy (ed.) *Marx and Aristotle: Nineteenth-Century German Thought and Classical Antiquity* -creation')
- McCarthy, G.E. (ed.) (1992) *Marx and Aristotle: Nineteenth-Century German Thought and Classical Antiquity*, articles by Miller, Gilbert

Species-being: critiques

- Ereshefsky, M. (2002-10) 'Species', *Stanford Encyclopedia of Philosophy*, [online](#)

Labour in Marx

- (Thanks to Sean Sayers for suggestions for this and the following sections)
- (Including the rational or emancipatory or expressivist content of labour in Marx, and critiques of Marx as productivist)
- (Also labour in contemporary Marxist critical social theory)
- (See also '~ Praxis group', '~ Habermas's critique of Marx')
- (For the form of labour specific to capitalism, see '~ Abstract labour and concrete labour' , '~

Commodity and ~ value-form')

(For the abolition of labour, see '~ Unalienated labour and the 'abolition of labour')

- Engels, F. [1876] 'The part played by labour in the transition from ape to man', in *Dialectics of Nature*
- Cohen, Gerry A. (1974) 'Marx's dialectic of labour', *Philosophy and Public Affairs* 3, slightly revised as ch. 10 of Cohen's *History, Labour and Freedom*
- Taylor, C. (1975) *Hegel*, ch. 3, ch. 20 sec. 2
- Heller, A. [1978] *Everyday Life (das Alltagsleben)*
- Berki, R.N. (1979) 'On the nature and origins of Marx's concept of labour', *Political Theory* 7(1)
- Markus, G. [1980] 'Die Welt menschliche Objekte', in *Arbeit, Handlung, Normativität*
- Lange, E.M. (1980) *Das Prinzip Arbeit*
- Wood, A. (1981) *Karl Marx*, 2nd ed. 2004, ch. 3 'Human production'
- Ware, R. (1982) 'Marx, the division of labor and human nature', *Social Theory and Practice* 8
- Arthur, Christopher J. (1986) *Dialectics of Labour: Marx and his Relation to Hegel*, [available online](#)
- Wildt, A. (1987) *Die Anthropologie des frühen Marx*
- Sayers, S. (1998) *Marxism and Human Nature*
- Moggach, D. (1994) 'Marx and German Idealism: labour and the transcendental synthesis', *History of European Ideas* 19(1-3)
- Sayers, S. (2003) 'Creative activity and alienation in Hegel and Marx', *Historical Materialism* 11(1)
- Paolucci, P. (2005) 'Assumptions of the dialectical method: the centrality of labor for the human species, its history, and individuals', *Critical Sociology* 31(4)
- Sayers, S. (2005) 'Why work? Marx and human nature', *Science & Society* 69(4), also [available online](#)
- Dejours, C. (2006) 'Subjectivity, work, action', *Critical Horizons* 7(1)
- Sayers, S. (2007) 'The concept of labor: Marx and his critics', *Science & Society* 71(4)
- Dejours, C. and Deranty, J.-P. (2010) 'The centrality of work', *Critical Horizons* 11(2)
- Renault, E. (2011) "Comment Marx se réfère-t-il au travail et à la domination?", *Actuel Marx* 49
- Deranty, J.-P. (2008) 'Work and the precarisation of existence', *European Journal of Social Theory* 11(4)

Unalienated labour and the 'abolition of labour' in Marx

(Including also debates about whether labour is transhistorical)

(Also discussions of the 'realm of freedom' passage in *Capital* volume 3)

(See also 'Fourier and Marx')

(See also '~ Labour in Marcuse and the Frankfurt School')

Grundrisse (Penguin), 'Fragment on machines', pp. 690-710

Suchting, W.A. (1962) 'Marx and Hannah Arendt's "The Human Condition"', *Ethics* 73

Marcuse, Herbert (1969) 'The realm of freedom and the realm of necessity, a reconsideration', *Praxis* 5

Andrew, E. (1970) 'Work and freedom in Marcuse and Marx', *Canadian Journal of Political Science* 3(2)

Marcuse, Herbert (1973) 'On the philosophical foundation of the concept of labour in economics', *Telos* 16

Schoolman, M. (1973) 'Further reflections on work, alienation, and freedom in Marcuse and Marx', *Canadian Journal of Political Science* 6

Cohen, Gerry A. (1974) 'Marx's dialectic of labour', *Philosophy and Public Affairs* 3, slightly revised as ch. 10 of Cohen's *History, Labour and Freedom*

Cohen, Gerry A. (1978) *Karl Marx's Theory of History: A Defence*, pp. 323-5

Berki, R.N. (1979) 'On the nature and origins of Marx's concept of labour', *Political Theory* 7(1)

Bottomore, T. (1984) 'Socialism and the division of labour', in his *Sociology and Socialism*

- Klagge, J.C. (1986) 'Marx's realms of 'freedom' and 'necessity' *Canadian Journal of Philosophy* 16
- Gray, J. (1986) 'Marxian freedom, individual liberty, and the end of alienation', *Social Philosophy and Policy*
- * Maidan, M. (1989) 'Alienated labour and free activity in Marx's thought', *Political Science* 41(1)
- Beehler, R. (1989) 'Marx on freedom and necessity', *Dialogue* 28(4)
- Postone, Moishe (1993) *Time, Labour and Social Domination: A Reinterpretation of Marx's Critical Theory*
- * Cohen, A. (1993) 'Marx: from the abolition of labour to the abolition of the abolition of labour', *History of European Ideas* 17(4)
- Beecher, Jonathan (2001) *Charles Fourier: The Visionary and his World*, pp. 294-6
- Sayers, S. (2006) 'Freedom and the "realm of necessity"', in D. Moggach (ed.) *The New Hegelians: Politics and Philosophy in the Hegelian School*
- Zilbersheid, U. (2004) 'The vicissitudes of the idea of the abolition of labour in Marx's teachings - can the idea be revived?', *Critique: Journal of Socialist Theory* 35 (or: vol. 32 no. 1), [available online](#)
- Baum, M. (2007) 'Freedom in Marx', *Radical Philosophy Review* 10(2)

Labour in Marx: critiques

- * Arendt, Hannah (1958) *The Human Condition*, chs. 3-4
- Suchting, W.A. (1962) 'Marx and Hannah Arendt's "The Human Condition"', *Ethics* 73
- * Habermas, Jürgen [1967] 'Labour and interaction: remarks on Hegel's Jena *Philosophy of Mind*', in his *Theory and Practice*, tr. J. Viertel 1973
- * Baudrillard, J. [1973] *The Mirror of Production*, tr. 1975
- Gorz, A. (1975) *Critique of Economic Reason*
- Lange, E.M. (1980) *Das Prinzip Arbeit*
- Honneth, A. (1982) 'Work and instrumental action', *New German Critique* 26
- Gorz, A. (1985) *Paths to Paradise*
- Kellner, D. (1989) *Jean Baudrillard: From Marxism to Postmodernism and Beyond*
- Gane, M. (1991) *Baudrillard: Critical and Fatal Theory*

Labour: histories of the idea

- Thompson, E.P. (1967) 'Time, work-discipline and industrial capitalism', *Past and Present* 38
- Sewell, W.H. Jr. (1980) *Work and Revolution in France: The Language of Labour from the Old Regime to 1848*
- Campbell, J. (1989) *Joy in Work, German Work: The National Debate 1800-1945*

Labour in Ruskin and Morris

(Not specifically Marxist)

- Ruskin, J. [1853] *The Nature of Goths. A Chapter from the Stones of Venice*, 1928, also [available online](#)
- Morris, W. [1884] *Art and Socialism*, 2004, also [available online](#)
- Morris, W. [1884?] 'Art under plutocracy', in A.L. Morton (ed.) *Political Writings of William Morris*, 1973
- Morris, W. [1892] 'Preface to The Nature of Gothic', in his *News from Nowhere and Other Writings*, ed. C. Wilmer, 1993, also [available online](#)

Labour: contemporary discussions

- Creagan, R.F. (1951) 'The category of work', *Philosophy and Phenomenological Research* 11

- Kwsant, R.C. (1960) *Philosophy of Labor*
- Braverman, H. (1974) *Labor and Monopoly Capital: The Degradation of Work in the Twentieth Century*
- Meakin, D. (1976) *Man and Work*
- Anthony, P.D. (1978) *The Ideology of Work*
- Wood, S. (ed.) (1982) *The Degradation of Work?*
- Thompson, P.B. (1983) *The Nature of Work: An Introduction to Debates on the Labour Process*
- Lazzarato, M. (1996) 'Immaterial labor', in P. Virno and M. Hardt (eds) *Radical Thought in Italy: A Potential Politics*
- Llorente, R. (2006) 'Analytical Marxism and the division of labor', *Science & Society* 70(2)

Needs in Marx

(Including true and false needs)

- O'Malley, J. (1966) 'History and man's 'nature' in Marx', *Review of Politics* 28
- Heller, A. [1974] *The Theory of Need in Marx*, tr. 1976
- Lebowitz, M.A. (1979) 'Heller on Marx's concept of needs', *Science & Society* 43(3), pp. 349-355
- Stillman, P. (1983) 'Scarcity, sufficiency and abundance: Hegel and Marx on material needs and satisfactions', *International Political Science Review* 4(3)
- Heller, A. (1985) 'Can "true" and "false" needs be posited?', in Heller's *The Power of Shame: A Rational Perspective*
- Berry, C.J. (1987) 'Need and egoism in Marx's early writings', *History of Political Thought* 8(3), Winter 1987, reprinted in Cowling and Wilde (eds) *Approaches to Marx*
- Chitty, Andrew (1993) 'The early Marx on needs', *Radical Philosophy* 64
- Hughes, J. (2000) *Ecology and Historical Materialism*, ch. 7 'Capitalism, socialism and the satisfaction of needs' to engage in intercourse with others)
- Fraser, I. (1998) *Hegel and Marx: The Concept of Need*
- Sayers, S. (1998) *Marxism and Human Nature*

Needs and desires (in general)

- Maslow, A.H. (1954) *Motivation and Personality*, 2nd ed. 1970, ch. 4
- Bookchin, M. [1967] 'Desire and need', in *Post-Scarcity Anarchism*, 1971
- White, A.R. (1975) *Modal Thinking*, ch. on need
- Springborg, P. (1981) *The Problem of Human Needs and the Critique of Civilisation*
- Soper, K. (1981) *On Human Needs*
- Wiggins, D. (1986) 'Claims of need', in his *Needs Values Truth*
- Doyal, L. and Gough, I. (1991) *A Theory of Human Needs*

Alienation/estrangement in Marx's early writings: general

(For contemporary use of the idea of alienation see RSOCSIE: psycho-social theory)

(For *Entäußerung* in particular see '~ Alienation/estrangement as collective self-subordination')

(Translation: The headings and notes in this bibliography follow L. Colletti (ed.) *Karl Marx: Early Writings* and Marx and Engels, *Collected Works* in using 'alienation' for Marx's *Entäußerung* and 'estrangement' for his *Entfremdung*. Miller's translation of Hegel's *Phenomenology of Spirit* uses 'externalisation' for *Entäußerung* and 'alienation' for *Entfremdung* and some Marx translators follow this practice. See C.J. Arthur, *Dialectics of Labour*, appendix ([available online](#)) for discussions of the two German terms.)

(For *Entäußerung* in particular see '~ Alienation/estrangement as collective self-subordination')

On the Jewish Question [1843]

- Notes on James Mill* [1844] (also known as *Excerpt-notes of 1844* etc.)
Economic and Philosophical Manuscripts [1844] (esp. sec. on 'alienated labour')
Theses on Feuerbach
Grundrisse p. 470
- Marcuse, Herbert (1941) *Reason and Revolution*, part 2 ch. 1
- Popitz, H. (1953) *Der entfremdete Mensch. Zeitkritik und Geschichtsphilosophie des Jungen Marx* (Leopold 2007 92)
- Löwith, K. (1954) 'Man's self-alienation in the early writings of Marx', *Social Research* 21, reprinted in Löwith's *Nature, History and Existentialism*, and in Jessop and Malcolm-Brown (eds.) *Karl Marx's Social and Political Thought: Critical Assessments*
- Tucker, R. (1961) *Philosophy and Myth in Karl Marx*, 2nd ed. 1972, chs. 2-7, esp. ch. 3
- Bloch, E. [1962] 'Entfremdung, Verfremdung: alienation, estrangement', *TDR: The Drama Review* 15(1) 1970
- Rotenstreich, N. (1965) *Basic Problems of Marx's Philosophy*, ch. 7
- Petrovic, G. (1967) 'Alienation and de-alienation', in his *Marx in the Mid-Twentieth Century*
- Lobkowicz, N. (1967) *Theory and Practice: History of a Concept from Aristotle to Marx*, chs. 20-22
- Avineri, S. (1968) *The Social and Political Thought of Karl Marx*, ch. 4
- West, E.G. (1969) 'The political economy of alienation: Karl Marx and Adam Smith', *Oxford Economic Papers* 21(1)
- Meszaros, I. (1970) *Marx's Theory of Alienation*, 4th ed. 1975 (with English translations of quotes from Marx), chs. 3, (4-7)
- + Giddens, A (1971) *Capitalism and Modern Social Theory*, ch. 1
- Ollman, B. (1971) *Alienation: Marx's Conception of Man in Capitalist Society*, chs. 18-24 ([partly available online](#))
- Schacht, R. (1971) *Alienation*, ch. 3
- Maguire, J. (1972) *Marx's Paris Writings: An Analysis*
- Nozick, R. (1974) *Anarchy State and Utopia*, pp. 246-250 'Meaningful work', pp. 250-253 'Workers' control', pp. 268-271 'Having a say over what affects you'
- Plamenatz, J. (1975) *Karl Marx's Philosophy of Man*, chs. 4-6
- Kolakowski, L. (1978) *Main Currents of Marxism* Vol. 1, ch. 6
- Agassi, J.B. (1978-79) 'Alienation from work: a conceptual analysis', *Philosophical Forum* 10
- Walliman, I. (1981) *Estrangement: Marx's Conception of Human Nature and the Division of Labour*
- Wood, A. (1981) *Karl Marx*, 2nd ed. 2004, chs. 1-3
- Clarke, S. (1982) *Marx, Marginalism and Modern Sociology: From Adam Smith to Max Weber*
- Markus, G. (1982) 'Alienation and reification in Marx and Lukacs', *Thesis Eleven* 5/6
- Elster, J. (1985) *Making Sense of Marx*, secs. 2.2, 2.3, ch. 9
- Gray, J. (1986) 'Marxian freedom, individual liberty, and the end of alienation', *Social Philosophy and Policy*
- * Arthur, Christopher J. (1986) *Dialectics of Labour: Marx and his Relation to Hegel*, chs. 1-2, [available online](#)
- Churchich, N. (1990) *Marxism and Alienation*
- + Wolff, J. (1992) 'Playthings of alien forces: Karl Marx and the rejection of the market economy', *Cogito* 6(1), reprinted in N. Warburton, J. Pike and D. Matravers (eds.) *Philosophy: Basic Readings*, 1999
- Kymlicka, W. (2000) 'Alienation' in N. Warburton, J. Pike and D. Matravers (eds) *Reading Political Philosophy: Machiavelli to Mill*
- Wendling, A. (2009) 'Karl Marx's concept of alienation', in her *Karl Marx on Technology and Alienation*

Sayers, S. (2011) *Marx and Alienation*

Phenomenology of Spirit and Marx

(For alienation in Hegel vs. in Marx, see [A Hegel bibliography](#): 'Alienation in Hegel')

(For early Marx's critique of Hegel in general see '~ Hegel and Marx')

(For the later Marx on Hegel see '~ Method of Capital')

Marx, K. [1844] *Economic and Philosophical Manuscripts*, final section: 'Critique of Hegel's dialectic'

Marx, 'Hegel's construction of the Phenomenology' [1844], Marx and Engels, *Collected Works*, vol. 4, p. 665

Harris, E. [1978] 'Marxist interpretations of Hegel's Phenomenology of Spirit', in M. Westphal (ed.) *Method and Speculation in Hegel's Phenomenology* 1982

Arthur, Christopher J. (1983) 'Hegel's master/slave dialectic and a myth of Marxology', *New Left Review* 142, reworked as ch. 7 of Arthur's *Dialectics of Labour: Marx and his Relation to Hegel*, [available online](#) draw on Hegel's master-servant dialectic)

Alienation/estrangement: sources for the concepts

(This is mainly on sources in religious thinkers. For sources in Rousseau, Fichte and Feuerbach see '~ Rousseau and Marx', '~ Fichte and Marx', '~ Feuerbach and Marx'. For sources in Hegel see [A Hegel bibliography](#): 'Alienation in Hegel')

(See also '~ Religious, mythological and spiritual themes in Marx's thought')

Tillich, P. (1953) *Der Mensch im Christentum und im Marxismus*

Rotenstreich, N. (1965) *Basic Problems of Marx's Philosophy*, ch. 7

Lobkowitz, N. (1967) *Theory and Practice: History of a Concept from Aristotle to Marx*, chs. 20-22

Meszaros, I. (1970) *Marx's Theory of Alienation*, 4th (ed.) 1975, ch. 1

Schacht, R. (1971) *Alienation*, ch. 1

* Inwood, M. (1992) *A Hegel Dictionary* pp. 35-38

Alienation/estrangement as a psychological condition

(E.g. as meaninglessness, as anomie, as a contemplative attitude, etc.)

Braybrooke, D. (1958) 'Diagnosis and remedy in Marx's doctrine of alienation', *Social Research*

Parsons, H.L. (1964) 'Value and mental health in the thought of Marx', *Philosophy and Phenomenological Research* 24

Lukes, S. (1967) 'Alienation and anomie', in P. Laslett and W. Runciman (eds) *Philosophy, Politics and Society*, also in A.W. Finifter (ed.) *Alienation and the Social System* 1972

Wood, A. (1981) *Karl Marx*, 2nd ed. 2004, ch. 1

Bronfenbrenner, M. (1973) 'A harder look at alienation', *Ethics* 83

Fischbach, F. (2009) *Sans objet: capitalisme, subjectivité, aliénation*

Psychoanalysis and Marx

(See also '~ Marcuse')

(For contemporary Freudo-Marxist work see RMODERNI: '~ psycho-social theory and ~ critical psychology)

Fromm, E. (1961) 'Preface' to *Marx's Concept of Man*

O'Neill, N. (19??) 'Marxism and psychology', in M. Shaw (ed.) *Marxist Sociology Revisited*

Alienation/estrangement as collective self-subordination, autonomisation and inversion in the early writings

(This is the theme of humans' subordination to the system of their own activity)

(See also '~ Freedom as an ideal in Marx')

(For this theme in Grundrisse and Capital see '~ Capital as subject')

The German Ideology, in *Collected Works*, Vol. 5, pp. 46-52, 77-81, 245-6

Levine, A. (1978) 'Alienation as heteronomy', *Philosophical Forum* 8

+ Wolff, J. (1992) 'Playthings of alien forces: Karl Marx and the rejection of the market economy', *Cogito* 6(1), reprinted in N. Warburton (ed.) *Philosophy: Basic Readings*, 1999

Schmitt, R. (1996) 'Marx's concept of alienation', *Topoi*, 15(2)

Sensat, J. (1997) 'Marx's inverted world', *Topoi* 15(2)

Holloway, J. (1997) 'A note on alienation', *Historical Materialism* 1(1)

Sensat, J. (1997) 'Reification as dependence on extrinsic information', *Synthese* 109(3)

Exchange as source of alienation/estrangement

Notes on James Mill

Baudrillard, J [1976] *Symbolic Exchange and Death*, tr. 1993

Land, N. (1992) *The Thirst for Annihilation: Georges Bataille and Virulent Nihilism*

Chitty, Andrew (1993) 'The early Marx on needs', *Radical Philosophy* 64

Alienation/estrangement in Marx's later writings

(See next item, '~ Species-being and alienation/estrangement in Marx's later writings')

Species-being and alienation/estrangement in Marx's later writings, the 'epistemological break' debate

(See also '~ Species-being and alienation/estrangement in value theory')

(For commentary focused on the ideas of inversion and collective self-subordination in the later Marx see '~ Capital as subject')

Communist Manifesto, section 4

Bell, D. (1959) 'The meaning of alienation', *Thought*

Kamenka, E. (1962) *The Ethical Foundations of Marxism*, 2nd ed. 1972, ch. 14 also [available online](#)

Korsch, K. (1963) *Karl Marx*

O'Neill, J. (1964) 'The concept of estrangement in the earlier and later writings of Karl Marx', *Philosophy and Phenomenological Research*, reprinted in *Sociology as a Skin Trade* 1972

* Althusser, L. [1965] *For Marx*, 'Introduction' [1965], 'Marxism and humanism' [1964], and 'On the young Marx' [1960] also [available online](#) (claims there is an epistemological break between the pre-1845-6 and the post-1845-6 Marx)

Fetscher, I. (1967) 'The young and the old Marx' in N. Lobkowitz (ed.) *Marx and the Western World*

Meszaros, I. (1970) *Marx's Theory of Alienation*, 4th (ed.) 1975, ch. 8

Kolakowski, L. (1971) 'Althusser's Marx' in R. Miliband and J. Saville (eds) *Socialist Register* 1971

Lewis, J. (1972) 'The Althusser case', *Marxism Today*, Jan. 1972, pp. 23-28; Feb 1972, pp. 43-48

Cornforth, M. (1973) 'Some comments on Louis Althusser's reply to John Lewis', *Marxism Today*, May 1973, pp. 139-47

Evans, M. (1974) 'More Marx studies', *Political Studies* 22(2)

Thomas, P. (1976) 'Marx and science', *Political Studies* 24(1)

LeoGrande, W.M. (1977) 'An investigation into the "Young Marx" controversy', *Science and Society* 41(2)

Hunt, E.K. (1978) 'A comment on William LeoGrande's approach to the "Young Marx"', *Science and Society* 42(1) measure reality)

Balibar, E. (1978) 'From Bachelard to Althusser: the concept of "epistemological break"', *Economy*

and *Society* 7(3) Bachelard's)

- Elliott, J.E. (1979) 'Continuity and change in the evolution of Marx's theory of alienation', *History of Political Economy* 11
- Hammen, O.J. (1980) 'A note on the alienation motif in Marx', *Political Theory* 8(2)
- Honneth, A. (1982) 'Labour and instrumental action: on the normative basis of critical theory', *New German Critique*, reprinted in C. Wright (ed.) *The Fragmented World of the Social: Essays in Social and Political Philosophy* 1994
- Geras, N. (1983) *Marx and Human Nature: Refutation of a Legend*
- Elster, J. (1985) *Making Sense of Marx*, pp. 74-78, 100-107
- Christensen, K.R. (1987) 'Marx, human nature and the fetishism of concepts', *Studies in Soviet Thought* (now *Studies in East European Thought*) 34
- Cowling, M. (1989) 'The case for the two Marxes restated' in M. Cowling and L. Wilde (eds) *Approaches to Marx*
- Sayers, S. (1998) *Marxism and Human Nature*, ch 5 'Alienation and economic development'
- Cowling, M. (2006) 'Alienation in the older Marx', *Contemporary Political Theory* 5(3)
- Wendling, A. (2009) *Karl Marx on Technology and Alienation*

Species-being and alienation/estrangement in value theory

(On the relationship between the concepts of value / abstract labour / capital / fetishism in *Grundrisse* and *Capital* and those of human essence / species-being / alienation in the early writings)

(For species-being and alienation in Marx's later writings in general see '~ Species-being and alienation in Marx's later writings')

(See also '~ Commodity and value-form')

Marcuse, Herbert [1941] *Reason and Revolution* (New York, 1967), pp. 280, 303-4

Colletti, L. [1968] 'Bernstein and the Marxism of the Second International' in *From Rousseau to Lenin*, section on 'The Labour theory of value' and the following two sections

Hartmann, K. (1970) *Die Marxsche Theorie*

Ollman, B. (1971) *Alienation: Marx's Conception of Man in Capitalist Society*, chs. 25-28, also [available online](#)

Geras, N. (1971) 'Essence and appearance: aspects of fetishism in Marx's Capital', *New Left Review* 65, also in Geras's *Literature of Revolution*, also (under the title 'Marx and the critique of political economy') in R. Blackburn (ed.) *Ideology in Social Science*

+ Perlman, F. (1973) 'Introduction' to I.I. Rubin, *Essays on Marx's Theory of Value*

Kolakowski, L. (1978) *Main Currents of Marxism, Vol. 1: The Founders*, OUP, pp. 172-173, 177-181, 262-287

Hunt, E.K. (1982) 'Marx's concept of human nature and the labor theory of value', *Review of Radical Political Economics* 14(2)

Smith, M.E.G. (1994) 'Alienation, exploitation and abstract labor a humanist defense of Marx's theory of value', *Review of Radical Political Economics* 26(1)

Reichelt, H. (2005) 'Social reality as appearance: some notes on Marx's conception of reality', in K. Psychopedis and W. Bonefeld (eds) *Human Dignity: Social Autonomy and the Critique of Capitalism*

Alienation/estrangement-based and humanist accounts of the later Marx

Calvez, J.-Y. (1956) *La Pensée de Karl Marx*

Ollman, B. (1971) *Alienation: Marx's Conception of Man in Capitalist Society*, chs. 25-31 ([partly available online](#))

Wilde, L. (1998) *Ethical Marxism and its Radical Critics*

Holloway, J. (2002) *Change the World Without Taking Power*

Alienation/estrangement (and related concepts) in non-Marxist thinkers

(For pre-Marxist thinkers see '~ Alienation/estrangement: sources of the concepts')

(For Marxist thinkers see especially '~ Lukacs: reification', '~ Lefebvre', '~ Debord')

Nietzsche, F. [1873] 'On truth and lies in a nonmoral sense'

Simmel, G. [18??] *The Philosophy of Money*, tr. 1994

Seeman, M. (1959) 'On the meaning of alienation', *American Sociological Review* 24(6)

Alienation/estrangement in recent social theory

Haber, S. (2007) *L'Aliénation. Vie sociale et expérience de la dépossession*

Haber, S. (2009) *L'Homme dépossédé : une tradition critique de Marx à Honneth*

Fischbach, F. (2009) *Sans objet: capitalisme, subjectivité, aliénation*

Property, 'true property' and 'individual property' in Marx

(Including the idea that alienated labour is the basis of private property)

Economic and Philosophical Manuscripts [1844], section on 'private property and communism'

Notes on James Mill [1844]

Lobkowitz, N. (1967) *Theory and Practice: History of a Concept from Aristotle to Marx*, pp. 367-72

Brenkert, G.G. (1979) 'Freedom and private property in Marx', *Philosophy and Public Affairs* 8, reprinted in M. Cohen et al. *Marx, Justice and History* 1980

Stillman, P.G. (1980) 'Property, freedom and individuality in Hegel's and Marx's political thought', in J.R. Pennock (ed.) *Property*

Clarke, S. (1982) *Marx, Marginalism and Modern Sociology: From Adam Smith to Max Weber*, pp. 45-49, [PDF available via Google Books](#)

Arthur, Christopher J. (2002) *The New Dialectic and Marx's Capital*, ch. 6

Sayers, S. (2011) *Marx and Alienation*, ch. 7 'Private property and communism'

Egoism, identity, subject and subjectivity in Marx

(Marx's analysis of the social formation of individual identity, especially egoistic identity)

(Individuation, identity, egoism/moralism split, public/private split, personification)

(Including idea of individuals as 'bearers' or personifications of social relations of production)

(And idea of real subsumption of human psychology)

(For critiques of contemporary political constructivism based on these ideas in Marx, see [A political philosophy bibliography](#): 'Marxist critiques of constructivism and humanism')

(See also [Ralph Dumain's 'Marx and the individual reconsidered' bibliography](#))

(See also '~ Individuality and community, particularity and universality in Marx')

(See also '~ Anarchism and Marx')

(See also '~ Separation of state and ~ civil society')

(See also '~ Productive forces and social relations of production')

(see also '~ Critique of morality and humanism in Marx')

(See also '~ Fetishism, reification and personification', in that this goes hand in hand with personification)

(For the idea of the sociality of consciousness, see [A Hegel bibliography](#): 'Social accounts of selfhood')

Critique of Hegel's Philosophy of Right, tr. J. O'Malley, pp. 31-32, 77, 80, 107

On the Jewish Question, part 1

Notes on James Mill

The German Ideology CW5, pp. 46-47, 60-61, 78-81, 213, 245-257, 439

A Contribution to the Critique of Political Economy (Lawrence and Wishart, London, 1971), pp. 95, 188-9

Grundrisse, pp. 156-165, 239-247, 297, 459-465, 471-497, 541, 717-718

Capital Vol. 3 (Progress Publishers, Moscow, 1966), pp. 779; 818-824

Theories of Surplus Value, Vol. 1 (Lawrence and Wishart, London, 1969), pp. 170, 409

Theories of Surplus Value, Vol. 3, (Lawrence and Wishart, London, 1972), pp. 315, 514

Fromm, E. (1932) 'Über Aufgabe und Methode einer Analytischen Sozialpsychologie', in C.L. Hirschfeld (ed.) *Zeitschrift für Sozialforschung*, vol. 1

Seve, L. [1969] *Man in Marxist Theory*

O'Malley, J. (1970) Introduction' to K. Marx, *Critique of Hegel's Philosophy of Right*, ed. O'Malley, sec. 5

Sax, B.C. (1984) 'Marx's dialectic of identity: the interlocking languages of the individual and structures in the *German Ideology*', *Studies in Soviet Thought* (now *Studies in East European Thought*) 27(4), 289-318 Koutsogiannis: the dialectic between PFs and RPs is one between self-definition and a material structure)

Sayer, D. (1987) *The Violence of Abstraction*

Sayer, D. (1991) *Capitalism and Modernity: An Excursus on Marx and Weber*, esp. ch. 2 'Power and the subject'

Read, J. (2003) *The Micro-Politics of Capital: Marx and the Prehistory of the Present*

Rikowski, G. (2003) 'Alien life: Marx and the future of the human', *Historical Materialism* 11(2)

Sayers, S. (2007) 'Individual and society in Marx and Hegel: beyond the communitarian critique of liberalism', *Science & Society* 71(1)

History in the early writings (1837-44)

Popitz, H. (1953) *Der entfremdete Mensch. Zeitkritik und Geschichtsphilosophie des Jungen Marx*

Adamson, W.L. (1981) 'Marx's four histories: an approach to his intellectual development', *History and Theory* 20(4)

Habermas's critique of Marx

(The basic claim is that Marx reduces praxis to poesis and eliminates recognition (or 'interaction'))

(On the issue of the rational or emancipatory content of labour in general see '~ Labour as intrinsically emancipatory')

(For the basic 'labour and interaction' distinction see that in RMODERNI: '~ Habermas')

Habermas, Jürgen [1963] 'Between philosophy and science: Marxism as critique', in *Theory and Practice*, reprinted in Seidman (ed.)

Habermas, Jürgen [1967] 'Labour and interaction: remarks on Hegel's Jena *Philosophy of Mind*', in his *Theory and Practice*, tr. J. Viertel 1973

Habermas, Jürgen [1968] *Knowledge and Human Interests*, chs. 2-3

Wellmer, A. (1969??) *The Critical Theory of Society*, ch. 2

Habermas, Jürgen (1975) 'The place of philosophy in Marxism', *Insurgent Sociologist* 5(2), pp 41-48

Sensat, J. Jr. (1979) *Habermas and Marxism: An Appraisal*

Heller, A. (1982) 'Habermas and Marxism' in J.B. Thompson and D. Held (eds) *Habermas: Critical Debates* labour in Habermas, arguing that it leads to a loss of the concept of alienation)

Giddens, A. (1982) 'Labour and interaction' in J.B. Thompson and D. Held (eds) *Habermas: Critical Debates*

Habermas, Jürgen (1982) 'A reply to my critics' in J.B. Thompson and D. and Held (eds) *Habermas:*

Critical Debates of labour in Marx, which is no longer viable)

- Habermas, Jürgen [1985] *The Philosophical Discourse of Modernity*, tr. 1990., lecture 3 secs. 2-3 combined instrumental-rational and aesthetic elements and left out communication; the notion of labour lacks any normative content)
- Postone, Moishe (1993) *Time, Labour and Social Domination*, ch. 6 'Habermas's critique of Marx'
- Toddington, S. (1993) *Rationality, Social Action and Moral Judgement*, c. pp. 122-3, 213-4, 225
- Moggach, D. (1994) 'Marx and German Idealism: labour and the transcendental synthesis', *History of European Ideas* 19(1-3)
- Doveton, D. (1994) 'Marx and Engels on democracy', *History of Political Thought* 15(4)

Ecology and Marx: general

(Including the 'resurrection of nature')

(For more specific topics, see '~ Anthropocentrism and mastery of nature', '~ Animals', and '~ Malthus and Marx')

(For ecology and socialism see that topic in [A political philosophy bibliography](#))

(See also '~ Frankfurt School on nature and ecology')

(See also '~ Materialism in Marx' and '~ Praxis, Theses on Feuerbach')

Gorz, A. (1980) *Ecology and Politics*

Lee, D.C. (1982) 'Toward a Marxian ecological ethic: a response to two critics', *Environmental Ethics* 4

Bahro, R. (1982) *Socialism and Survival*

Redclift, M.R. (1985) *Marxism and the Environment: A View from the Periphery in Political Action and Social Identity*

Leff, E. [1986] *Green Production: Toward an Environmental Rationality*, tr. 1995, first essay

Altvater, A. (1991) *The Future of the Market*, tr. 1993, ch. 5

Grundmann, R. (1991) *Marxism and Ecology*

Benton, T. (1993) *Natural Relations: Ecology, Animal Rights and Social Justice*

Benton, T. et al. (1995) *What on Earth is to be Done?: A Red-Green Dialogue*

Bookchin, M. (1995) *Re-enchanting Humanity*

Benton, T. (ed.) (1996) *The Greening of Marxism*

Sundararajan, P.T.S. (1996) 'From Marxian ecology to ecological Marxism', *Science & Society* 60(3)

Foster, J.B. (1999) *Marx's Ecology: Materialism and Nature*

Hughes, J. (2000) *Ecology and Historical Materialism*

Anthropocentrism and the mastery of nature

Leiss, W. (1972) *The Domination of Nature*

Lee, D.C. (1980) 'On the Marxian view of the relationship between man and nature', *Environmental Ethics* 2, pp. 3-16

Tolman, C. (1981) 'Karl Marx, alienation and the mastery of nature', *Environmental Ethics* 3, pp. 63-73

Lee, D.C. (1982) 'Towards a Marxian ecological ethic: a response to two critics', *Environmental Ethics* 4, pp. 339-343

Clark, J.P. (1989) 'Marx's inorganic body', *Environmental Ethics* 11

Benton, T. (1989) 'Marxism and natural limits: an ecological critique and reconstruction', *New Left Review* 178

Grundmann, R. (1991) 'The ecological challenge to Marxism', *New Left Review* 187

Grundmann, R. (1991) *Marxism and Ecology*

Benton, T. (1992) 'Ecology, socialism and the mastery of nature: a reply to Reiner Grundmann', *New*

Left Review 194

- Soper, K. (1991) 'Greening Prometheus: Marxism and ecology', in P. Osborne (ed.) *Socialism and the Limits of Liberalism*
- Stanley, J.L. (1991) 'Marx, Engels and the administration of nature', *History of Political Thought* 9(3)
- Dickens, P. (1992) *Society and Nature: Towards a Green Social Theory*
- O'Neill, J. (1994) 'Humanism and nature', *Radical Philosophy* 66
- Dickens, P. (1996) *Reconstructing Nature: Alienation, Emancipation and the Division of Labour*
- Lee, K. (1996) 'Homo Faber: the ontological category of modernity', in I. Hampsher-Monk and J. Stanyer (eds) *Contemporary Political Studies 1996: Proceedings of the Political Studies Association Conference, 1996*, 3 volumes
- Hughes, J. (1999) *The Ecological Implications of Historical Materialism*, sec. 1.3 'Values, interests and the environment' (on anthropocentrism)

Animals

- Benton, T. (1988) 'Humanism = speciesism: Marx on humans and animals', *Radical Philosophy*, reprinted in Sayers and Osborne eds.
- Hughes, J. (1999) *The Ecological Implications of Historical Materialism*, sec. 6.3 'Animal needs, workers needs and human needs'
- Sanbonmatsu, J. (2007) 'The subject of freedom at the end of history: socialism beyond humanism', *American Journal of Economics and Sociology* 66(1)

Malthus and Marx

(The idea of ecological limits, the ideology of Malthusianism)

Grundrisse c. pp. 605-610

Engels, F. [1844] *Outlines of a Critique of Political Economy*, in CW3, c. pp. 439-440

Enzensberger, H.M. (1974) 'A critique of political ecology', *New Left Review* 84

Matthews, W.H. (1976) 'The concept of outer limits' in his *Outer Limits and Human Needs*

Walker, K.J. (1979) 'Ecological limits and Marxist thought', *Politics* 14(1)

Hollander, S. (1984) 'Marx and Malthusianism: Marx's secular path of wages', *American Economic Review* 74(1)

Benton, T. (1989) 'Marxism and natural limits: an ecological critique and reconstruction', *New Left Review* 178 there, not creating ab nihilo)

Benton, T. (1991) 'The Malthusian challenge: ecology, natural limits and human emancipation', in P. Osborne (ed.) *Socialism and the Limits of Liberalism*

Hughes, J. (1998??) *The Ecological Implications of Historical Materialism*, ch. 2 'Marxism and the green Malthusians'

Art in Marx

Lenin, V.I., *On Literature and Art*, tr. 1970

Lifshitz [1933] *The Philosophy of Art of Karl Marx*, tr. 1973

Fischer, E. (1959) *The Necessity of Art: A Marxist Approach*

Rader, M. (1967) 'Marx's interpretation of art and aesthetic value', *British Journal of Aesthetics* 7

Arvon, H. (1973) *Marxist Aesthetics*

Baxandall, L. and Morawski, S. (eds) (1974) *Karl Marx / Frederick Engels on Literature and Art: A Selection of Writings*

Taylor, R. (1978) *Art and the Enemy of the People*

Rose, M.A. (1984) *Marx's Lost Aesthetic: Karl Marx and the Visual Arts*

Watson, B. (1998) *Art, Class and Cleavage*

Sayers, S. (2003) 'Creative activity and alienation in Hegel and Marx', *Historical Materialism* 11(1)

4. MATERIALISM AND PRACTIS (MAINLY 1845-46)

Marx's view of philosophy, theory and practice

(Including the idea of philosophy as a force for change in the early Marx (the relation between theory and practice) and his later critique of philosophy and metaphysics)

(See also '~ Young Hegelians')

Notebooks on Epicurean Philosophy [1839], passage on philosophy becoming worldly, CW1 pp. 491-493

Doctoral Dissertation [1841], two passages on philosophy, CW1 pp. 30-31, 84-86

'The leading article in no. 179 of the *Kölnische Zeitung*' [Jun-Jul 1842], part 3, CW1 pp. 195-202

Letters to Ruge from the Franco-German Yearbook [Mar-Sep 1843], CW3 pp. 133-146

Lawrence, C. (1949) 'Roots of the Marxist concept of practice', *Science and Society* 13(3)

Livengood, N. (1967) *Activity in Marx's Philosophy*, introductory remarks expounded in DD)

Caton, H. (1972) 'Marx's sublation of philosophy into praxis', *Review of Metaphysics* 26(2)

Kalin, M.G. (1979) 'Marx against metaphysics', *Metaphilosophy* 10

+ Callinicos, A. (1983) *Marxism and Philosophy*

Philosophy of Marx

(Attempts to elucidate Marx's own philosophical standpoint)

Rotenstreich, N. (1965) *Basic Problems of Marx's Philosophy*

Turner, D. (1968) *On the Philosophy of Karl Marx*

Henry, M. [1976] *Karl Marx: A Philosophy of Human Reality*

McBride, L.A. (1977) *The Philosophy of Marx*

Balibar, E. [1993] *The Philosophy of Marx*, tr. 1995

Rockmore, T. (2002) *Marx after Marxism: The Philosophy of Karl Marx*

Materialism in Marx, Marx's metaphysics and philosophy of nature

(From the Doctoral Dissertation on)

(Includes discussions on metaphysics of freedom vs. determinism in Marx; for this in relation to his theory of history see '~ Determinism, inevitability and agency in Marx's theory of history'; for freedom as a normative ideal in Marx see 'Freedom as an ideal')

(For material exclusively on the Doctoral Dissertation see '~ Doctoral dissertation')

(For praxis-based epistemology and ontology in Marx see '~ Praxis, Theses on Feuerbach')

(For relation between ontological and historical materialism, see '~ Ontological and historical materialism')

(For dialectics of nature in 20th century Marxism see '~ 20th century Marxism: materialism, dialectics of nature, and dialectical method')

(For Marx's conception of science, see '~ Dialectical exposition and dialectical method in general, Marx's conception of science')

(For ecologically oriented discussions see '~ Ecology and Marx: general')

(For the concept of nature in ecological thought, see [A political philosophy bibliography](#): 'Ecological political theory')

Doctoral Dissertation [1841]

* *The Holy Family* [1844], ch. 6, sec. on 'Critical battle against French materialism'

* *Theses on Feuerbach* [1845] (in editions of *The German Ideology*)

The German Ideology [1845-46], see index

Engels [wr. 1873-86, pub. 1925] *Dialectics of Nature*, 'Introduction', 'Old Preface to Anti-Dühring', 'Dialectics'

Engels, F.

van Leeuwen, A. (1974) *Critique of Earth*, ch. 1

* Ruben, D.H. (1977) *Marxism and Materialism: A Study in Marxist Theory of Knowledge*

McBride, L.A. (1977) *The Philosophy of Marx*, ch. 4

Norman, R. and Sayers, S. (1980) *Hegel, Marx and Dialectic: A Debate*

Smith, G. (1981) 'Sinful science: Marx's theory of freedom from thesis to theses', *History of Political Thought* 2

* Wood, A. (1981) *Karl Marx*, 2nd ed. 2004, chs. 11-14

Welty, G. (1983) 'Marx, Engels and dialectics', *Political Studies* 31

Bender, F.L. (1983) 'Marx, materialism and the limits of philosophy', *Studies in Soviet Thought* (now *Studies in East European Thought*) 25(2)

Levine, N. (1984) *Dialogue within the Dialectic*, ch. 3

Sayer, D. (1987) *The Violence of Abstraction*, ch. 4 'Ideal superstructures'

* Kline, G.L. (1988) 'The myth of Marx's materialism', in H. Dahm et al. (eds) *Philosophical Sovietology: The Pursuit of a Science*, reprinted in S. Meikle (ed.) *Marx 2002*

Bhaskar, R. (1989) *Reclaiming Reality*, ch. 7

Mills, C.W. (1989) 'Is it immaterial that there's a 'material' in 'historical materialism'?', *Inquiry* 32(3)

Stanley, J.L. (1997) 'Marx's critique of Hegel's philosophy of nature', *Science & Society* 61(4)

Pomeroy, A.F. (2004) *Marx and Whitehead: Process, Dialectics, and the Critique of Capitalism*

Holt, J. (2009) *Karl Marx's Philosophy of Nature, Action and Society: A New Analysis*

Theses on Feuerbach

(For Marx's relation to Feuerbach in general see '~ Feuerbach's politics, Feuerbach and Marx')

(For Habermas's critique of Marx's account of action see RMODERNI: Habermas's critique of Marx)

* *Theses on Feuerbach* [1845] (in editions of *The German Ideology*)

Notes on Wagner, the beginning

Rotenstreich, N. (1965) *Basic Problems of Marx's Philosophy*

Goldstick, D. (1978) 'Activism and scientism in the interpretation of Karl Marx's first and third Theses on Feuerbach', *Philosophical Forum* 8

Baronovitch, L. (1978) 'Marx's Theses on Feuerbach: from real humanism to real possibility', *Philosophical Forum* 8

Bloch, E. [1968] 'Changing the world: Marx's theses on Feuerbach', in his *On Karl Marx*

Suchting, W. (1979) 'Marx's *Theses on Feuerbach*: a new translation and notes towards a commentary', in J. Mepham and D.-H. Ruben (eds) *Issues in Marxist Philosophy. Vol. 2: Materialism*

Giles-Peters, A. (1985) 'Objectless activity: Marx's "Theses on Feuerbach"', *Inquiry* 28

Labica, G. (1987) *Karl Marx, les Thèses sur Feuerbach*

Thomson, E. (1994) 'The sparks that dazzle rather than illuminate: a new look at Marx's "Theses on Feuerbach"', *Nature, Society, and Thought* 7(3)

MacIntyre, A. (1994) 'The Theses on Feuerbach: a road not taken', in C. Gould (ed.) *Artifacts, Representations and Social Practice*

Praxis and activity in Marx: general

(Including praxis-based, pragmatist and anti-realist interpretations of Marx's ontology and epistemology)

(See also '~ 20th century Marxism: praxis-based epistemology and ontology')

Schmidt, A. [196??] *The Concept of Nature in Marx*, tr. 1971

Kolakowski, L. (196??) *Toward a Marxist Humanism*

Livergood, N. (1967) *Activity in Marx's Philosophy*

Seidel, H. (1966) 'Vom praktischen und theoretischen Verhältnis der Menschen zur Wirklichkeit', *Deutsche Zeitschrift für Philosophie*, 14th year, issue 10

Lobkowitz, N. (1967) *Theory and Practice: History of a Concept from Aristotle to Marx*, ch. 17 'Feuerbach'

Sanchez Vasquez, A. (1967) *The Philosophy of Praxis*, tr. 1977

Kolakowski, L. (1969) 'Karl Marx and the classical definition of truth', in his *Marxism and Beyond*

Henry, M. [1976] *Karl Marx: A Philosophy of Human Reality*

Chakravarti, S. (1976) 'Praxis and nature', *Dialectics and Humanism* 3

Kolakowski, L. (1978) *Main Currents of Marxism* Vol. 1, ch. 16 'Recapitulation and philosophical commentary'

McMurty, J. (1978) *The Structure of Marx's World View*

Hoffman, P. (1982) *The Anatomy of Idealism: Passivity and Activity in Kant, Hegel and Marx*

Leff, E. [1986] *Green Production: Toward an Environmental Rationality*, tr. 1995, first essay

Kitching, G. (1988) *Karl Marx and the Philosophy of Praxis*

Praxis and activity in Marx's theory of history

Marx [1847] *The Poverty of Philosophy*, ch. 2 , fifth observation (passage on 'men as both the authors and the actors of their own drama')

Krieger, L. (1960) 'The uses of Marx for history', *Political Science Quarterly* 75

Margolis, J. (1992) 'Praxis and meaning: Marx's species-being and Aristotle's political animal', in G.E. McCarthy (ed.) *Marx and Aristotle: Nineteenth-Century German Thought and Classical Antiquity -creation'*

Epistemology of Marx

Hudson, R. (1982) 'Marx's empiricism', *Philosophy of the Social Sciences* 12

Farr, J. (1983) 'Marx no empiricist', *Philosophy of the Social Sciences* 13

Little, D. (1986) *The Scientific Marx*

Murray, P. (1988) *Marx's Theory of Scientific Knowledge*

Language and Marx

(Marx's theory of language)

(With thanks to Tim Carter)

Volosinov, V.N. [1929] *Marxism and the Philosophy of Language*, tr. 1973

Rossi-Landi, F. [19??] *Language as Work and Trade: A Semiotic Homology for Linguistics and Economics*, tr. 1983

Lecerle, J.-J. [19??] *A Marxist Philosophy of Language*, tr. 2004

Read, R. (2000) 'Wittgenstein and Marx on "philosophical language"', *Essays in Philosophy* 1(2) , also [available online](#)

Literary theory and Marx

(Marx and the theory of reading and writing; rhetoric and narrative in Marx)

White, H.V. (1975) *Metahistory: The Historical Imagination in Nineteenth-Century Europe*, ch. 'Marx'

Rose, M.A. (1978) *Reading the Young Marx and Engels: Poetry, Parody, and the Censor*

Cook, D.J. (1982) 'Marx's critique of philosophical language', *Philosophy and Phenomenological Research* 42(4)

Kemle, T.M. (1995) *Reading Marx Writing*

5. HISTORY AND IDEOLOGY (MAINLY 1845-48)

(See also '~History in the early writings (1837-44)')

Theory of history ('historical materialism'): texts

(For the development of Marx's theory of history see '~ History in the early political writings (1837-44)')

* Marx and Engels [1845-46] *The German Ideology*, ch. 1 'Feuerbach'

Marx [1846] 'Letter to Annenkov', 28 Dec 1846

* Marx and Engels [1848] *The Communist Manifesto*

Marx [1852] *The Eighteenth Brumaire of Louis Bonaparte* (Marx's historical method applied to 19C France)

Marx, 'The British rule in India', 'The future results of the British rule in India', in D. Fernbach (ed.) *Surveys from Exile*

Marx [1857] Introduction to *Grundrisse*, last section

Marx [1857-58] *Grundrisse*, section on 'Precapitalist economic formations'

* Marx [1859] Preface to *Contribution to the Critique of Political Economy*

Marx [1873] Afterword (or Postface) to 2nd edition of *Capital* volume 1

Engels [1890] 'Letter to J. Bloch', 21 Sep 1890

Engels [1890] 'Letter to C. Schmidt', 27 Oct 1890

The German Ideology

(See also '~ Stirner and Marx')

Browning, G.K. (1993) 'The German Ideology: the theory of history and the history of a theory', *History of Political Thought* 14(3)

Pagel, U. (2009) Der beunruhigte Marx. Zur Rezeption Max Stirners in der „Deutschen Ideologie" in B. Bouvier et al (eds) *Was bleibt? Karl Marx heute*, also [available online](#)

Bluhm, H. (ed.) (2010) *Die Deutsche Ideologie*

Carver, T. (2010) 'The German Ideology never took place', *History of Political Thought* 31(1)

Theory of history: introductions

Prinz, A.M. (1969) 'Background and ulterior motive of Marx's "Preface" of 1859', *Journal of the History of Ideas* 30

Kolakowski, L. (1978) *Main Currents of Marxism* Vol. 1, ch. 14

Ball, T. (1991) 'History: irony and critique' in Carver ed. *The Cambridge Companion to Marx*

Rigby, S.H. (1987) *Marxism and History: A Critical Introduction*, 2nd ed. 1998

McCarney, Joseph (1990) *Social Theory and the Crisis of Marxism*, ch. 8 'Reason in history', also [available online](#)

Blackledge, P. (2006) *Reflections on the Marxist Theory of History*

Theory of history: method

Sayer, D. (1975) 'Method and dogma in historical materialism', *Sociological Review* 23(4)

Markus, G. (1990) 'Marxism and theories of culture', *Thesis Eleven* 25

Fracchia, J. (1991) 'Marx's Aufhebung of philosophy and the foundations of a materialist science of history', *History and Theory* 30(2)

Theory of history: fuller discussions

(On historical individuation process, see '~ Individual, identity, subject and subjectification in Marx')

(See also '~ Recognition in Marxist historiography')

Plekhanov, G.V. [1895] *The Development of the Monist View of History*

Plekhanov, G.V. [1897] 'The materialist conception of history'

Plekhanov, G.V. [1908] *Fundamental Problems of Marxism*

Labriola, A. [1896] *Essays on the Materialist Conception of History*

* Cohen, Gerry A. (1978) *Karl Marx's Theory of History*

Rader, M. (1979) *Marx's Interpretation of History*

McLellan, G. (1981) *Marxism and the Methodologies of History*

Larrain, J. (1986) *A Reconstruction of Historical Materialism*

Sayer, D. (1987) *The Violence of Abstraction*

Wood, E.M. (1995) *Democracy Against Capitalism: Renewing Historical Materialism*

Theory of history: class-struggle based interpretations

(See also '~ Praxis and activity as the basis of Marx's theory of history')

Thompson, E. (1966) *The Making of the English Working Class*

Wood, E.M. (1995) *Democracy Against Capitalism*

Teleology in Marx's theory of history, history as human self-realisation

(For history as the development of freedom see '~ Modernism in Marx')

(See also '~ Species-being as a normative ground')

(See also '~ Communism as emergent of out of capitalism')

Adorno, T. [1964-65] *History and Freedom: Lectures 1964-65*, tr. 2001

Tucker, R.C. (1968) 'Marx and the end of history', *Diogenes* 16(64)

LeoGrande, W.M. (1977) 'An investigation into the "Young Marx" controversy', *Science and Society* 41(2)

Hunt, E.K. (1978) 'A comment on William LeoGrande's approach to the "Young Marx"', *Science and Society* 42(1)

Chitty, Andrew (1994) 'Marx, moral consciousness and history', in C. Bertram and A. Chitty (eds) *Has History Ended?*

Determinism, inevitability and agency in Marx's theory of history

(Development of the forces of production vs. class struggle as the engine of history. Also the 'economist vs. voluntarist' debate about the degree to which revolutionary action is possible autonomously of economic conditions)

Kant [1784] 'Idea for a universal history from a cosmopolitan point of view', in his *Political Writings or On History*

Plekhanov, G. [1898] 'The role of the individual in history'

Timpanaro, S. [1970] 'Engels, materialism and "free will"' in his *On Materialism*

Novack, G. (1972) 'The Marxist theory of history and the individual', in Novack's *Understanding History: Marxist Essays*

Shaw, W.H. (1979) 'The handmill gives you the feudal lord': Marx's technological determinism', *History and Theory* 18

Sherman, H. (1981) 'Marx and determinism', *Journal of Economic Issues* 15(1)

Bien, J. (1984) *History, Revolution and Human Nature: Marx's Philosophical Anthropology*

- Callinicos, A. (1987) *Making History: Agency, Structure and Change in Social Theory*
- * Cohen, Gerry A. (1988) 'Historical inevitability and human agency in Marxism', *Proceedings of the Royal Society, Series A* 407(1832), reprinted in his *History Labour and Freedom*
- Shaw, W.H. (1988) 'Plekhanov on the role of the individual in history', *Studies in East European Thought* (formerly *Studies in Soviet Thought*) 35(3)
- Bimber, B. (1990) 'Karl Marx and the three faces of technological determinism', *Social Studies of Science* 20(2)
- Ferraro, J. (1992) *Freedom and Determination in History According to Marx and Engels*
- Milonakis, D. (1997) 'The dynamics of history: structure and agency in historical evolution', *Science and Society* 61(3)
- Holloway, J. (2002) *Change the World without taking Power: The Meaning of Revolution Today*, ch. 7
- Laibman, D. (2006) "'The end of history? The problem of agency and change in historical materialist theory', *Science & Society* 70(2)

Technological determinism in non-Marxists

- Winner, L. (1978) *Autonomous Technology: Technics-Out-Of-Control as a Theme in Political Thought*
- Winner, L. (1986) 'Do artefacts have politics?', in his *The Whale and the Reactor*
- Marx, L. and Smith, L.R. (eds) (1994) *Does Technology Drive History?: The Dilemma of Technological Determinism*
- Chandler, D. (1995) 'Technological or media determinism', [available online](#)

Historical and ontological materialism

- Engels [1883] 'Speech at the graveside of Karl Marx'
- Cohen, Gerry A. (1974) 'Being, consciousness and roles: on the foundations of historical materialism' in C. Abramsky and B. Williams (eds) *Essays in Honour of E.H. Carr*
- Collier, A. (1979) 'Materialism and explanation in the human sciences', in Mephram and Ruben (eds) *Issues in Marxist Philosophy* Vol. 2
- Cohen, Gerry A. (1988) *History, Labour and Freedom* ch. 7 'On an argument for historical materialism'
- Blackburn, R.J. (1990) *The Vampire of Reason*, introduction
- Hughes, J. (1998??) *The Ecological Implications of Historical Materialism*, ch. 4 than on ontological materialism)

Pre-capitalist societies

- Marx [1857-58] *Grundrisse*, 'Precapitalist forms of production'
- Anderson, P. (19??) *Lineages of the Absolute State*, Appendix B 'The Asiatic mode of production'
- Wickham, C. (1985) 'The uniqueness of the East', *Journal of Peasant Studies* 12
- Ahmad, A. (1992) *In Theory*, chs. 5 and 6
- Melotti, U. (1997) *Marx and the Third World*

Social relations of production, and their effect on legal and political structures

- (Including the problem of legality: if RPs are property relations and property relations are legal relations then how can RPs explain the legal superstructure?)
- (Also the problem of social normativity: if RPs involve social norms and social norms are ideological then how can RPs explain ideology?)
- Godelier, M. [19??] *Perspectives in Marxist Anthropology*, tr. 1976
- Korsch, K. [1923] *Marxism and Philosophy*, NLB 1970, pp. 83-97 religion and philosophy)

- Plamenatz, J. (1954) *German Marxism and Russian Communism*, ch. 2, sec. 1 'The relations of production' they fetter production; pp. 24-26 says that they cannot be legal property relations because these are part of the superstructure; so what are they?)
- Plamenatz, J. (1963) *Man and Society*, Vol. 2, pp. 274-292
- Cohen, Gerry A. (1966-67) 'Beliefs and roles', *Proceedings of the Aristotelian Society* ??, reprinted in J. Glover (ed.) *The Philosophy of Mind* 1976 duties, distinguishes occupying a role from playing it – exercising those rights)
- Plamenatz, J. (1970) *Ideology*, chs. 2 and 3
- Cohen, Gerry A. (1970) 'On some criticisms of historical materialism 1', *Proceedings of the Aristotelian Society*, Supp. Vol. 44 section 5 responds to Plamenatz 1954)
- Cohen, Gerry A. (1974) 'Being, consciousness and roles: on the foundations of historical materialism' in C. Abramsky and B. Williams (eds) *Essays in Honour of E.H. Carr*, secs. 2-5; slightly revised as *History, Labour and Freedom* ch. 3
- * Cohen, Gerry A. (1978) *Karl Marx's Theory of History*, chs. 2.1, 3, 8 legality)
- + Collins, H. (1982) *Marxism and Law*, pp. 77-85
- Godelier, M. (1982) 'The ideal in the real', in R. Samuel and G.S. Jones (eds) *Culture, Ideology and Politics: Essays for Eric Hobsbawm*
- Lukes, S. (1983) 'Can the base be distinguished from the superstructure?', in D. Miller and L. Siedentop (eds) *The Nature of Political Theory* shared social norms, so that Cohen does not solve the problem of social normativity – but seems to conflate 'constituted by' with 'brought about by')
- Cohen, Gerry A. (1983) 'Reply to four critics', *Analyse und Kritik* 5 secs. 10-12
- Miller, R.W. (1984) *Analyzing Marx* pp. 195-205 ambitions of owners - are essential to the nature of the RPs that Marx describes)
- Cohen, Gerry A. (1984) 'Restricted and inclusive historical materialism', revised and expanded in Cohen's *History Labour and Freedom* 1988 of the superstructure as is needed for maintaining the economic structure)
- Elster, J. (1985) *Making Sense of Marx*, pp. 243-258 class – e.g. Asiatic vs. feudal society) (p. 403 raises the problem of independent existence)
- Sayer, D. (1987) *The Violence of Abstraction*, chs. 2-3 presupposed for producing in a certain way. Makes PRs not PFs motor of history.)
- Cohen, Gerry A. (1988) *History, Labour and Freedom* ch. 2 'Base and superstructure' (restates his solution to the problem of legality, addresses the problem of independent existence, and then in sec. 3 – which reproduces Cohen 1983 sec. 10 – forcefully points out the causal/constitutive confusion in Lukes 1983)
- Cohen, Gerry A. (1989??) 'Collins on base and superstructure', *Oxford Journal of Legal Studies* ??
- Wood, E.M. (1995) *Democracy Against Capitalism*, ch. 2 'Rethinking base and superstructure' goods are produced, transferred, consumed)
- + Roberts, M. (1996) *Analytical Marxism: A Critique*, pp. 52-59
- Chitty, Andrew (1998) 'Recognition and social relations of production', *Historical Materialism* 2(1)

Social relations of production's effect on culture

(See also '~ Ideology')

Williams, R. (1973) 'Base and superstructure in Marxist cultural theory', *New Left Review* 82

Productive forces and their effect on social relations of production

(See also '~ Social relations of production')

(For idea of the modern form of labour as constitutive of capitalism see '~ Commodity and ~ value-

form')

(See also '~ Egoism, identity, subject and subjectification in Marx')

Marx ?? in *The People's Paper* 19 April 1856

Stalin, J. [1938] 'Dialectical and historical materialism', in *A History of the Communist Party of the Soviet Union (Bolshevik). Short Course*, tr. 1940

Skolimowski, H. (1966) 'The structure of thinking in technology', in Mitcham, C. and MacKay, R. (eds) *Philosophy and Technology*, 1972 (J. Hughes: defines technological progress as increasing efficiency in producing objects to achieve an end – which end is given by the nature of the object)

Jarvie, I.C. (1966) 'The social character of technological progress: comments on Skolimowski's paper', in Mitcham, C. and MacKay, R. (eds) *Philosophy and Technology*, 1972 (J. Hughes: modifies Skolimowski's view by saying that the 'end' of a product is determined socially, not by its nature)

Balibar [1968] in Althusser, L. *Reading Capital*, pp. 226 ff. (defines RPs in a similar way to Cohen)

Thompson, E.P. (197??) *The Poverty of Theory* (see quotes in Wood 1995)

Lukacs, Georg (197??) *The Ontology of Social Being*

Sayers, S. (1980) 'Forces of production and relations of production in socialist society', *Radical Philosophy* 24

Sayers, S. (1984) 'Marxism and the dialectical method: a critique of G.A. Cohen', *Radical Philosophy* 36 (Argues that PFs and RPs are internally related, so PFs cannot be defined in a socio-neutral way)

Larrain, J. (1986) *A Reconstruction of Historical Materialism*, pp. 71ff

Mills, C.W. (1989) 'Is it immaterial that there's a "material" in "historical materialism"?', *Inquiry* 32

Wolf, E. *Europe and the People without History*, ch. 2 (J. Rosenberg)

Functionalist accounts of Marx's theory of historical change

(Cohen and predecessors)

(For Cohen on other topics see 'Analytical Marxism: ~ Cohen')

Plekhanov, G. [19??] *Fundamental Problems of Marxism*, parts 6-14

Plekhanov, G. [c.1910] *Development of the Monist View of History*

Shaw, W. (197??) *Marx's Theory of History*

Cohen, Gerry A. (1978) *Karl Marx's Theory of History*, chs. 4,6,9,10

+ Cohen, Gerry A. (1983) 'Forces and relations of production', in B. Matthews (ed.) *Marxism: A Hundred Years On*, reprinted in J. Roemer (ed.) *Analytical Marxism* 1986

+ Cohen, Gerry A. (1989) 'Forces and relations of production', in Cohen's *History, Labour and Freedom*

+ Roberts, M. (1996) *Analytical Marxism: A Critique*, chs. 3-5

Methodological individualist criticism of functionalist explanation in Marxism

(And of 'teleological' thinking in general in Marxism)

(The Cohen-Elster debate, revolving around the question of to what extent functional explanations in general need elaboration by specifying causal or intentional feedback-loop mechanisms to be valid/ satisfactory/ full)

(For methodological individualist Marxism in general see '~ Rational choice Marxism')

(For specific criticisms of Cohen's explanations of transitions, and rational choice alternatives, see '~ Rational choice approaches to the problem of transition between epochs')

* Cohen, Gerry A. (1978) *Karl Marx's Theory of History*, ch. 9 'Functional explanation: in general' esp. secs. 1-4 (pp. 249-264), ch. 10 'Functional explanation: in Marxism' esp. secs. 4-5 (pp.

285-296)

- Cohen, M. et als. (eds) (1980) *Marx, Justice and History*, part 2, esp. piece by Buchanan
- Elster, J. (1980) 'Cohen on Marx's theory of history', *Political Studies* 28(1)
- Cohen, Gerry A. (1980) 'Functional explanations: a reply to Elster', *Political Studies* 28(1)
- Elster, J. (1982) 'Marxism, functionalism and game theory: the case for methodological individualism', *Theory and Society* 11(4), reprinted in Callinicos (ed.) *Marxist Theory*, and in D. Matravers and J.E. Pike (eds) *Debates in Contemporary Political Philosophy*
- Cohen, Gerry A. (1982) 'Functional explanation, consequence explanation and Marxism', *Inquiry* 25
- Cohen, Gerry A. (1982) 'Reply to Elster on "Marxism, functionalism and game theory"', *Theory and Society* 11(4), reprinted in Callinicos (ed.) *Marxist Theory*
- Roemer, J. (1982) 'Methodological individualism and deductive Marxism', *Theory and Society* 11(4)
- Elster, J. (1983) *Explaining Technical Change*
- Halfpenny, P. (1983) 'A refutation of historical materialism?', *Social Science Information* 22(1), pp 61-87, reprinted in *Marx's Theory of History: The Contemporary Debate*, (ed.) P. Wetherly, 1992
- + Elster, J. (1983) *Explaining Technical Change*, pp. 64-68
- Elster, J. (1985) *Making Sense of Marx*, ch. 2.4, ch. 5
- Cohen, Gerry A. (1986) 'Marxism and functional explanation'
- Elster, J. (1986) 'Further thoughts on Marxism, functionalism and game theory', in J. Roemer (ed.) *Analytical Marxism*
- Carling, A. (1991) *Social Division*, ch. 1

Rational choice approaches to the problem of transition between epochs

(Esp. transition to capitalism)

(See also '~ Rational choice Marxism: general')

(For transition to socialism see '~ Rational choice approaches to class action and class consciousness')
The German Ideology, ch. 1

Communist Manifesto

Capital Vol. 1, chs. 26-33

Brenner, R. (1976) 'Agrarian class structure and economic development in pre-industrial Europe', *Past and Present* 70, reprinted in Aston, T.H. and Philpin, C.H.E. (eds) *The Brenner Debate*, 1985

Brenner, R. (1977) 'The origins of capitalist development: a critique of neo-Smithian Marxism', *New Left Review* 104, reprinted in Aston, T.H. and Philpin, C.H.E. (eds) *The Brenner Debate*, 1985

Cohen, G. (1978) *Karl Marx's Theory of History*, ch. 10 secs. 4-5 (pp. 285-296)

Levine, A. and Wright, E.O. (1980) 'Rationality and class struggle', *New Left Review* 123, reprinted in Callinicos, A. (ed.) *Marxist Theory*, 1989; substantially revised as ch. 2 of E.O. Wright, A. Levine and E. Sober *Reconstructing Marxism* 1992

Nielsen, K. (1983) 'On taking historical materialism seriously', *Dialogue* 22(2)

Cohen, J. (1982) Review of Cohen: *Karl Marx's Theory of History*, *Journal of Philosophy*

Brenner, R. (1982) 'The agrarian roots of European capitalism', *Past and Present* 97, reprinted in Aston, T.H. and Philpin, C.H.E. (eds) *The Brenner Debate* 1985

Cohen, Gerry A. (1983) 'Reply to four critics', *Analyse und Kritik* 5

Elster, J. (1984) 'Historical materialism and economic backwardness', in Ball, T. and Farr, J. (eds) *After Marx*

Wood, E.M. (1984) 'Marxism and the course of history', *New Left Review* 147

Van Parijs, P. (1984) 'Marxism's central puzzle', in Ball, T. and Farr, J. (eds) *After Marx*, earlier version published in German in *Analyse und Kritik* 4, 1982

Elster, J. (1985) *Making Sense of Marx*, ch. 5

- Brenner, R. (1985) 'Marx's two theories of transition to capitalism (part one)', *Acts du Colloque Marx*, Paris
- Brenner, R. (1986) 'The social basis of economic development', in *Analytical Marxism*, (ed.) J. Roemer
- Buchanan, A.E. (1987) 'Marx, morality and history: an assessment of recent analytical work on Marx', *Ethics* 98, part 1
- Cohen, Gerry A. and Kymlicka, W. (1988) 'Human nature and social change in the Marxist conception of history', *Journal of Philosophy* 85, reprinted in *History Labour and Freedom*, ch. 5
- + Cohen, Gerry A. (1988) 'Forces and relations of production', in Cohen's *History, Labour and Freedom*
- Brenner, R. (1989) 'Bourgeois revolution and the transition to capitalism', in *The First Modern Society*, (eds) A.L. Beier et als.
- Carling, A. (1991) *Social Division*, chs. 2-3
- Roberts, M. (1996) *Analytical Marxism: A Critique*, ch. 4

International and intranational competition in Marx's theory of history

(Darwinian elaborations of Cohen)

- Semenov, Y.I. [19??] 'The theory of socio-economic formations and world history' in Gellner, E. (ed.) *Soviet and Western Anthropology*, 1980
- Gellner, E. (1980) 'A Russian Marxist philosophy of history' in Gellner, E. (ed.) *Soviet and Western Anthropology*
- Torrance, J. (1985) 'Reproduction and development: a case for a Darwinian mechanism in Marx's theory of history', *Political Studies* 33
- Roemer, J. (1988) *Free to Lose*, ch. 8 'Historical materialism'
- Carling, A. (1988) 'Liberty, equality, community' *New Left Review* 171
- Cohen, Gerry A. (1988) 'Forces and relations of production', in Cohen's *History, Labour and Freedom*
- Bertram, C. (1990) 'International competition in historical materialism', *New Left Review* 182
- Carling, A. (1991) *Social Division*, ch. 3
- Casal, P. (1994) 'On societal and global historical materialism', in Bertram, C. and Chitty, Andrew (eds) *Has History Ended? Fukuyama, Marx and Modernity*

Weakened versions of historical materialism

- Miller, R.W. (1981) 'Productive forces and the forces of change: a review of Gerald A. Cohen, *Karl Marx's Theory of History: A Defence*', *Philosophical Review* 90:1; revised and extended version, with references to Cohen excised, as ch. 4 of Miller's *Analyzing Marx*, 1984
- Wright, E.O., Levine, A. and Sober, E. (1992) *Reconstructing Marxism*, part 1

Ideology and 'false consciousness' in Marx

(See also '~ Ideology since Marx', '~ Fetishism, reification and personification in Marx')

(On the juridical illusion see '~ Law in Marx: general')

- Berki, R.N. (1973) 'The Marxian concept of bourgeois ideology: some aspects and perspectives', in R. Benewick et al. (eds) *Knowledge and Belief in Politics*
- Jakubowski, F. (1976) *Ideology and Superstructure in Historical Materialism*
- Seliger, M. (1977) *The Marxist Conception of Ideology*
- 'On Ideology', *Working Papers in Cultural Studies* 10, Birmingham
- * Cohen, Gerry A. (1978) *Karl Marx's Theory of History: A Defence*, pp. 289-293
- Mephram, J. (1972) 'The theory of ideology in *Capital*', *Radical Philosophy* 2, reprinted in J. Mephram and D.-H. Ruben (eds) *Issues in Marxist Philosophy* Vol. 3

- Sayer, D. (1979) *Marx's Method: Ideology, Science and Critique in Capital*
- Mellos, K. (1980) 'The concept of ideology in Marx' *Social Praxis* 7(1-2), 5-19
- * McCarney, Joseph (1980) *The Real World of Ideology*
- Eyerman, R. (1981) 'False consciousness and ideology in Marxist theory', *Acta Sociologica* 24, 43-56
- Parekh, Bhikhu (1982) *Marx's Theory of Ideology*
- Larrain, J. (1983) *Marxism and Ideology*, 2nd ed. 1991, esp. ch. 1
- Sayer, D. (1987) *The Violence of Abstraction*, ch. 4
- Nielsen, K. (1989) *Marxism and the Moral Point of View: Morality, Ideology and Historical Materialism*
- Pines, L.C. (1993) *Ideology and False Consciousness: Marx and his Historical Progenitors*
- McCarthy, E.D. (1994) 'The uncertain future of ideology: rereading Marx', *Sociological Quarterly* 35(3)
- Torrance, J. (1995) *Karl Marx's Theory of Ideas*
- Rosen, M. (1996) *On Voluntary Servitude: False Consciousness and the Theory of Ideology*
- Rosen, M. (2000) 'On voluntary servitude and the theory of ideology', *Constellations* 7(3)
- Heath, J. (2001) 'Problems in the theory of ideology', in T. McCarthy et al (eds) *Pluralism and the Pragmatic Turn: The Transformation of Critical Theory*

Ideology since Marx

(See also '~ Althusser on ideology')

- Lukacs, Georg [1923] 'Class consciousness', secs. 1-4, in *History and Class Consciousness*
- Mannheim, K. [1929] *Ideology and Utopia*, ch. 2 sec. 1-5, abridged in Eagleton ed.
- Poulantzas, N. [1968] *Political Power and Social Classes*, tr. 1975, pp.195-210
- + Lichtheim, G. (1965) 'The concept of ideology', *History and Theory* 4, reprinted in G.H. Nadel ed. *Studies in the Philosophy of History*, also in Lichtheim's *The Concept of Ideology and Other Essays*
- Habermas, Jürgen [1968] 'Technology and science as 'ideology'', in *Toward a Rational Society*, reprinted in Seidman ed.
- Barth, H. (1976) *Truth and Ideology*
- Larrain, J. (1979) *The Concept of Ideology*
- Barthes, K. [1957] *Mythologies*, tr. 1972
- Carlsnaes, W. (1981) *The Concept of Ideology and Political Analysis: A Critical Examination of its Usage by Marx, Lenin and Mannheim*
- + Geuss, R. (1981) *The Idea of a Critical Theory: Habermas and the Frankfurt School*, ch. 1
- Elster, J. (1982) 'Belief, bias and ideology', in Hollis and Lukes ed., reprinted in Eagleton (ed.) *Ideology*
- Thompson, J. (1984) *Studies in the Theory of Ideology*
- Roemer, J. (1985) 'Rationalising revolutionary ideology', *Econometrica* 53
- McLellan, D. (1986) *Ideology*
- Hall, S. (1986) 'The problem of ideology: Marxism without guarantees', *Journal of Communication Inquiry* 10(2)
- Thompson, J.B. (1990) *Ideology and Modern Culture: Critical Social Theory in the Era of Mass Communication*
- Barrett, M. (1991) *The Politics of Truth: From Marx to Foucault*
- + Eagleton, T. (1991) *Ideology: An Introduction*
- Eagleton, T. (ed.) (1994) *Ideology*
- Zizek, S. (ed.) (1994) *Mapping Ideology*
- Rosen, M. (1996) *On Voluntary Servitude*

Moral progress in historical materialism

- Roemer, J.F. (1982) *A General Theory of Exploitation and Class*, c. p.243, 271
- Gilbert, A. (1984) 'Marx's moral realism: eudaimonism and moral progress', in T. Ball and J. Farr (eds) *After Marx*
- Carling, A. (1986) 'Rational choice Marxism', *New Left Review* 186, reprinted in M. Cowling and L. Wilde (eds) *Approaches to Marx*
- Roemer, J. (1988) *Free to Lose*, ch. 8 'Historical materialism'
- Wood, E.M. (1989) 'Rational choice Marxism: is the game worth the candle?', *New Left Review* 177
- Roberts, M. (1997) 'Analytical Marxism: an ex-paradigm? The odyssey of G.A. Cohen', *Radical Philosophy* 82

Sociological materialism

- Wright, E.O. (1985) *Classes*
- Colletti, L. (1972) 'Marxism as a sociology' in his *From Rousseau to Lenin*
- Bottomore, T. (1975) 'Karl Marx: sociologist or Marxist?' in *Sociology as Social Criticism*

Marx's historiography (mainly of the 1848 revolutions and Paris Commune)

- The Eighteenth Brumaire of Louis Bonaparte*
- The Class Struggles in France, 1848 to 1850*
- The Civil War in France*
- Moss, B.H. (1985) 'Marx and Engels on French social democracy: historians or revolutionaries?', *Journal of the History of Ideas* 46
- Honneth, A. [1992] *The Struggle for Recognition*, trans. 1995, ch. 7, first section
- Cowling, M. and Martin, J. (2002) *Marx's Eighteenth Brumaire: (Post)modern Interpretations*
- Lavin, C. (2005) "Postliberal agency in Marx's Brumaire", *Rethinking Marxism* 17(3)

Communist Manifesto

- Cowling, M. (1998) *The Communist Manifesto: New Interpretations*

International relations, colonialism and imperialism in Marx and Marxism

- (See also '~ International and intranational competition in Marx's theory of history')
- Marx, *The Communist Manifesto*, part 1 'Bourgeois and proletarians'
- Marx, 'The British rule in India', 'The future results of the British rule in India', in D. Fernbach (ed.) *Surveys from Exile*
- Marx, *Capital* volume 1, ch. 31 'Genesis of the industrial capitalist'
- Marx, Letter to Vera Zasulich
- Marx, *Karl Marx on Colonialism and Modernization*, ed. S. Avineri 1969
- Marx, *On Colonialism: Articles from the New York Tribune, and Other Writings* 1972
- Kautsky, K. [1914] 'Imperialism and the war', [available online](#)
- Lenin, V.I. [1917] *Imperialism: The Highest Stage of Capitalism*
- Avineri, S. (1969) 'Marx and modernisation', *Review of Politics* 31(2)
- Berki, R.N. (1971) 'On Marxian thought and the problem of international relations', *World Politics* 24(1)
- Brewer, A. (1980) *Marxist Theories of Imperialism: A Critical Survey*, 2nd ed. 2002
- MacLean, J. (1988) 'Marxism and international relations: a strange case of mutual neglect', *Millennium* 17(2)

- Katz, S. (1990) 'The problems of Eurocentricism and evolutionism in Marx's writings on colonialism', *Political Studies* 38(4)
- Larrain, J. (1991) 'Classical political economists and Marx on colonialism and "backward" nations', *World Development* 19(2/3)
- Boucher, D. (1998) *Political Theories of International Relations, From Thucydides to the Present*, ch. 15 'Marx and the capitalist world system'
- Renton, D. (ed.) (2001) *Marx on Globalisation*.
- Hobden, S. and Wynne Jones, R. (2005) 'Marxist theories of international relations', in their *The Globalization of World Politics*, 3rd ed.

Soviet Union: Marxist analyses

- Marcuse, Herbert (1958) *Soviet Marxism*
- McCarney, Joseph (1991) 'The true realm of freedom: Marxist Philosophy after communism', *New Left Review* I/189

Time and temporality in Marx

(See also 'Modernism in Marx')

- Thompson, Edward P. (1967) 'Time, work-discipline and industrial capitalism', *Past and Present* 38(1)
- Postone, Moishe (1993) *Time, Labour and Social Domination: A Reinterpretation of Marx's Critical Theory*
- Osborne, Peter (2008) 'Marx and the philosophy of time', *Radical Philosophy* 147
- Bonefeld, Werner (2010) 'Abstract labour: against its nature and on its time', *Capital and Class* 34(2)

6. CAPITAL

Capital: introductions

- Marx, *Value Price and Profit*, in editions of selected works
- Fine, B. (1975) *Marx's Capital*, 3rd ed. 1989
- Kolakowski, L. (1978) *Main Currents of Marxism, Vol. 1: The Founders*, chs. 12-13
- Harvey, David (2009) *Introduction to Marx's Capital*
- Patnaik, P. et al (2011) *Marx's Capital: An Introductory Reader*

Grundrisse and the 1861-63 Manuscript

(With thanks to Chris Arthur)

(For commentaries on the 1857 Introduction, see '~ Method of Capital: general')

(For capital in general see '~ Capital in general and many capitals')

- Nicolaus, M. (1968) 'The Unknown Marx', *New Left Review* 48
- * Rosdolsky, R. [1968] *The Making of Marx's 'Capital'*, tr. 1977
- Mandel, E. (1971) *The Formation of the Economic Thought of Karl Marx*
- McLellan, D. (1971) 'Introduction', in Karl Marx, *Marx's Grundrisse*
- Cohen, Gerry A. (1972) 'Thoughts on the *Grundrisse*', *Marxism Today* 16(12)
- Nicolaus, M. (1973) 'Foreword' to Karl Marx *Grundrisse: Foundations of the Critique of Political Economy (Rough Draft)*, Penguin and Vintage Books
- Dobb, M. (1973) '*Grundrisse*', *Marxism Today*, 17(10)
- Vygotskii, V.S. [1973] *The Story of a Great Discovery: How Karl Marx Wrote 'Capital'*, tr. 1974
- Tribe, K. (1974) 'Remarks on the theoretical significance of Marx's *Grundrisse*', *Economy and Society* 3(2)

- Postone, Moishe and Reinicke, H. (1974-75) 'On Nicolaus "Introduction" to the *Grundrisse*', *Telos* 22
- Piccone, P. (1975) 'Reading the Grundrisse: beyond "orthodox" Marxism', *Theory and Society* 2(2)
- Marquit, E. (1977-78) 'Nicolaus and Marx's method of scientific theory in the *Grundrisse*', *Science & Society* 41(4)
- Gould, C.C. (1978) *Marx's Social Ontology: Individuality and Community in Marx's Theory of Social Reality*
- Mephram, J. (1978) 'The Grundrisse: Method or Metaphysics', *Economy and Society* 7(4)
- Oakley, A. (1984) *Marx's Critique of Political Economy: Intellectual Sources and Evolution. Volume 1: 1844 to 1860*
- Oakley, A. (1985) *Marx's Critique of Political Economy: Intellectual Sources and Evolution. Volume 2: 1861 to 1863*
- Meaney, M.E. (2002) *Capital as Organic Unity: The Role of Hegel's Science of Logic in Marx's Grundrisse*
- Musto, M. (ed.) (2008) *Karl Marx's Grundrisse: Foundations of the Critique of Political Economy 150 Years Later*

General accounts of Marx's economics

- Marx [1865] *Value Price and Profit* (or else the excerpts from *Capital* in D. McLellan (ed.) *Karl Marx: Selected Writings*, from p.415 to p.470)
- Sweezy, P.M. (1942) *The Theory of Capitalist Development*, chs. 1-12
- Harvey, David (1982) *The Limits to Capital*
- Cunningham, J. (ed.) (1987) *Karl Marx's Economics: Critical Assessments*, 4 vols.

Historical vs. transhistorical categories in *Capital*

- Sayer, D. (1987) *The Violence of Abstraction*, ch. 6 'The historicity of concepts'
- Sayer, D. (1979) *Marx's Method*, ch. 4 'Some reflections on the 'General introduction' of 1857'

Science, scientific method and Marx

- (See also '~ Althusser')
- Blanchot, M. [1971] 'Marx's three voices', *New Political Science* 7(1)
- Thomas, P. (1976) 'Marx and science', *Political Studies* 24(1)
- McCarthy, G.E. (1988) *Marx's Critique of Science and Positivism*

Dialectical exposition and dialectical method in general

- (See also '~ Ideology in Marx')
- (See also '~ Critique and immanent critique in Marx')
- Engels, F. [1878] *Anti-Dühring*, introduction ch. 1, part 3 ch. 2 (these sections are reprinted as Engels' *Socialism: Utopian and Scientific*), part 1 chs. 12-13
- Lukacs, Georg [1923] 'What is orthodox Marxism?' in *History and Class Consciousness*
- Popper, K. (1940) 'What is dialectic?', *Mind* 49, reprinted in Popper's *Conjectures and Refutations*, 5th (ed.) 1989
- Marcuse, Herbert (1941) *Reason and Revolution*, part 2 ch. 1 sec. 7 'The Marxian dialectic'
- Ilyenkov, E.V. [1974] *Dialectical Logic*
- Colletti, L. (1975) 'Marxism and the dialectic', *New Left Review* 93
- Norman, R. and Sayers, S. (1980) *Hegel, Marx and Dialectic: A Debate*
- Mephram, J. and Ruben, D.-H. (eds) (1979) *Issues in Marxist Philosophy. Vol. 1: Dialectics and Method*
- Wood, A. (1981) *Karl Marx*, 2nd ed. 2004, part 5 'The dialectical method'

- McCarney, Joseph (1987) 'Hegel, Marx and dialectic', in D. Lamb (ed.) *Hegel and Modern Philosophy*
- Murray, P. (1988) *Marx's Theory of Scientific Knowledge*
- Wilde, L. (1991) 'Logic: dialectic and contradiction', in Carver ed.
- Paolucci, P. (2001) 'Assumptions of the dialectical method', *Critical Sociology* 27(3)
- Paolucci, P. (2003) 'The scientific method and the dialectical method', *Historical Materialism* 11(1)

Method of *Capital* : general

- (Also commentaries on the 1857 Introduction)
- (As the dialectical exposition of capitalist social relations)
- 1857 Introduction to *Grundrisse* (section on 'The method of political economy')
- Marx, Letter to F. Lassalle, 22 Feb 1858 in *Selected Correspondence Capital* Vol. 1 [1867], Prefaces and 1873 Afterword (or Postface)
- Notes on Wagner* [1879-80] (This is translated, along with the 1857 Introduction, in T. Carver (ed.) *Karl Marx: Texts on Method*. It is also translated in A. Dragstedt (ed.) *Value: Studies by Marx*)
- Horkheimer, M. [1935] 'On the problem of truth', in A. Arato and E. Gebhardt (eds) *The Essential Frankfurt School Reader*
- Ilyenkov, E.V. [1960] *Dialectics of Abstract and Concrete in Marx's Capital*
- Carver, T. (1975) *Marx: Texts on Method*, commentary on the 1857 Introduction, pp. 88-158
- Kolakowski, L. (1978) *Main Currents of Marxism* Vol. 1, relevant chapters
- Sayer, D. (1979) *Marx's Method*, 2nd ed. 1983, ch. 4 esp. sec. 2
- Godelier, M. (1972) 'Structure and contradiction in *Capital*', in R. Blackburn (ed.) *Ideology and Social Science*
- Hall, S. (1974) 'Marx's notes on method: a "reading" of the "1857 Introduction"', *Working Papers in Cultural Studies*, 6, reprinted in *Cultural Studies* 17(2), 2003
- Kolakowski, L. (1978) *Main Currents of Marxism, Vol. 1 The Founders*, ch. 16
- Bubner, R. (1988) 'Logic and capital: on the method of a 'critique of political economy'', in his *Essays in Hermeneutics and Social Theory*, tr. E. Matthews 1988
- Moseley, F. (ed.) (1993) *Marx's Method in Capital: A Re-examination*
- Campbell, M. (1993) 'Marx's concept of economic relations and the method of *Capital*', in Moseley (ed.) *Marx's Method in Capital: A Re-examination*
- Reuten, G. (1993) 'The difficult labour of a theory of value: metaphors and systematic dialectics at the beginning of Marx's *Capital*', in F. Moseley (ed.) *Marx's Method in 'Capital': A Re-examination*
- Wouters, A. (1993) 'Marx's embryology of society', *Philosophy of Social Science* 23(2)
- Moseley, F. and Campbell, M. (eds) (1997) *New Investigations of Marx's Method*
- Arthur, Christopher J. (2002) *The New Dialectic and Marx's Capital*
- Albritton, R. and Simoulidis, J. (eds) (2003) *New Dialectics and Political Economy*
- Arthur, Christopher J. (2006) 'The inner totality of capitalism', *Historical Materialism* 14(3)
- Engelskirchen, H. (2011) *Capital as a Social Kind: Definitions and Transformations in the Critique of Political Economy*

Method of *Capital*: abstraction

- Sayer, D. (1979) *Marx's Method*, 2nd ed. 1983
- Ollman, Bertell (2003) *Dance of the Dialectic: Steps in Marx's Method*, ch. 5 'Putting dialectics to work: the process of abstraction in Marx's method', [available online](#)

Method of *Capital*: logical vs. historical development and the idea of simple commodity

production

(For the labour allocation argument in simple commodity production see '~ Labour theory of value: the 'labour allocation' argument')

Grundrisse, 100-108 ('The method of political economy'), 459-61

Engels, F. [1859] Review of *Karl Marx: A Contribution to the Critique of Political Economy*, in editions of Marx and Engels' Selected Works

Engels, F. [18??] Introduction to *Capital* Vol. 3

Colletti, L. [1969] *Marxism and Hegel*, tr. 1973, ch. 8 'Kant, Hegel and Marx'

Pietilä, V. (1984) 'The logical, the historical and the forms of value', in S. Hänninen and L. Paldán (eds) *Rethinking Marx*

Campbell, M. (1993) 'The commodity as necessary form of product' in R. Blackwell et al. (eds) *Economics as Worldly Philosophy*

Arthur, Christopher J. (1996) 'Engels as interpreter of Marx's economics', in C.J. Arthur (ed.) *Engels Today: A Centenary Appreciation*

Arthur, C. (1997) 'Against the logical-historical method: dialectical derivation vs. linear logic' in F. Moseley and M. Campbell (eds) *New Investigations of Marx's Method*

Arthur, Christopher J. (1998) 'Engels, logic and history' in R. Bellofiore (ed.) *Marxian Economics: A Reappraisal. Vol. 1, Essays on Volume III of Capital. Method, Value and Money*

Reuten, G. (2000) 'The interconnection of systematic dialectics and historical materialism', *Historical Materialism* 7

Murray, P. (2003) 'Things fall apart: historical and systematic dialectics and the critique of political economy', in R. Albritton and J. Simoulidis (eds) *New Dialectics and Political Economy*

Method of *Capital*: 'successive approximations' interpretations

Grossman, H. [1929] *The Law of Accumulation*, tr. and abridged J. Banaji 1992

Sweezy, P.M. (1942) *The Theory of Capitalist Development*, introduction

Arthur, C. (1997) 'Against the logical-historical method: dialectical derivation vs. linear logic' in F. Moseley and M. Campbell (eds) *New Investigations of Marx's Method*

Method of *Capital*: Hegelian interpretations

(The 'new dialectics' school or 'new Hegelian Marxism' and parallel German discussions)

(For more specific topics under this head, see '~ Logic of essence in *Capital*, '~ Logic of the concept in *Capital*' and '~ Philosophy of Right and *Capital*')

(For the logical derivation of capital from money see '~ Capital: the concept')

(For discussions of value-form theory that do not specifically relate it to Hegel see '~ Commodity and value-form')

Zeleny, J. [1968] *The Logic of Marx*, part 1

Colletti, L. [1969] *Marxism and Hegel*, tr. 1973, ch. 8 'Kant, Hegel and Marx'

Backhaus, Hans-Georg (1974) 'Materialien zur Rekonstruktion der Marxschen Werttheorie', in *Gesellschaft. Beiträge zur Marxschen Theorie*

Sekine, T. (1983) *The Dialectic of Capital*

Albritton, R. (1986) *A Japanese Reconstruction of Marxist Theory*

Murray, P. (1988) *Marx's Theory of Scientific Knowledge*, section on 'Hegel's absolute idealism ...'

Uchida, H. (1988) *Marx's Grundrisse and Hegel's Logic*

Reuten, G. and Williams, M. (1989) *Value-Form and the State*

Brentel, H. (1999) *Soziale Form und Ökonomische Objekt: Studien zum Gegenstands- und Methodenverständnis der Kritik der politischen Ökonomie*, Westdeutscher Verlag, Opladen

Smith, T. (1990) 'The debate regarding dialectical logic in Marx's economic writings', *International*

Philosophical Quarterly 30

- Smith, T. (1990) *The Logic of Marx's Capital: Replies to Hegelian Criticisms*, chapter 1 [available online](#)
- Arthur, Christopher J. (1991) Review article, *Bulletin of the Hegel Society of Great Britain* 23/24
- Shamsavari, A. (1991) *Dialectics and Social Theory: The Logic of Capital*
- Lebowitz, M. (1992) *Beyond 'Capital'*
- Hunt, I. (1993) *Analytical and Dialectical Materialism*
- Smith, T. (1993) 'Marx's capital and Hegelian dialectical logic', in F. Moseley (ed.) *Marx's Method in Capital: A Re-examination*
- Postone, Moishe (1993) *Time, Labour and Social Domination: A Reinterpretation of Marx's Critical Theory*
- Shortall, F.C. (1994) *The Incomplete Marx*
- Fraser, I. (1997) 'Two of a kind: Hegel, Marx, dialectic and form', *Capital & Class* 61
- Backhaus, Hans-Georg (1997) *Dialektik der Wertform*
- Sekine, T. (1997) *An Outline of the Dialectic of Capital*
- Rosenthal, J. (1998) *The Myth of Dialectics: Reinterpreting the Hegel-Marx Relation*, chs. 11-16 Hegelian Marxism'
- Smith, T. (1998) 'Value theory and dialectics', *Science & Society* 62(3)
- Sekine, T. (1998) 'The dialectic of capital: an Unoist interpretation', *Science & Society* 62(3)
- * Rosenthal, J. (1999) 'The escape from Hegel', *Science & Society* 63(3)
- Smith, T. (1999) 'The relevance of systematic dialectics to Marxian thought: a reply to Rosenthal', *Historical Materialism* 4, also [available online](#)
- Arthur, C. (1998) 'Systematic dialectic', *Science & Society* 62(3)
- Albritton, R. (1999) *Dialectic and Deconstruction in Political Economy*
- Meaney, M.E. (2002) *Capital as Organic Unity: The Role of Hegel's Science of Logic in Marx's Grundrisse*
- Reichelt, Helmut (2005) 'Social reality as appearance: some notes on Marx's conception of reality', in K. Psychopedis and W. Bonefeld (eds) *Human Dignity: Social Autonomy and the Critique of Capitalism*
- Reichelt, Helmut (2007) 'Marx's critique of economic categories: reflections on the problem of validity in the dialectical method of presentation in Capital', *Historical Materialism* 15(4)

Homology thesis

(The thesis that the sequence of categories in *Capital* can be mapped on to the sequence in the *Logic*)

- Bubner, R. (1973) 'Logik und kapital' in his *Dialektik und Wissenschaft*
- Winfield, R. (1976) 'The logic of Marx's Capital', *Telos* 27
- Arthur, C. (1993) 'Hegel's *Logic* and Marx's *Capital*', in F. Moseley (ed.) *Marx's Method in Capital: A Re-examination*, revised as 'Marx's Capital and Hegel's Logic', ch. 5 of his *The New Dialectic and Marx's Capital* 2002
- Arthur, Christopher J. (2000) 'From the critique of Hegel to the critique of capital', in T. Burns and I. Fraser (eds) *The Hegel-Marx Connection*

Logic of essence in *Capital*

- Reichelt, H. (1970) *Zur logischen Struktur des Kapitalbegriff bei Karl Marx*
- Banaji, J. (1979) 'From the commodity to capital: Hegel's dialectic in Marx's *Capital*', in D. Elson (ed.) *Value*
- Krahl, H.J. (1970) 'Bemerkungen zum Verhältnis von Kapital und Hegelscher Wesenslogik', in O. Negt (ed.) *Aktualität und Folgen der Philosophie Hegels*, also [available online](#)

- Krahl, H.J. (1971) 'Zur Wesenslogik der Marxschen Warenanalyse' in his *Konstitution und Klassenkampf*
- Winfield, R. (1976) 'The logic of Marx's Capital', *Telos* 27
- Sayer, D. (1979) *Marx's Method: Ideology, Science and Critique in Capital*
- Murray, P. (1988) *Marx's Theory of Scientific Knowledge*, ch. 13 'Marx's theory of value'
- Smith, T. (1990) *The Logic of Marx's Capital: Replies to Hegelian Criticisms*, chs. 1C, 3, pp. 65-67, 91-94
- Murray, P. (1993) 'The necessity of money: how Hegel helped Marx surpass Ricardo's theory of value', in F. Moseley (ed.) *Marx's Method in Capital: A Re-examination*
- Reichelt, H. (2007) 'Marx's critique of economic categories: reflections on the problem of validity in the dialectical method of presentation in *Capital*', *Historical Materialism* 15

Logic of the concept in *Capital* (and elsewhere in Marx)

- Arthur, C. (1998) 'The fluidity of capital and the logic of the concept', in C.J. Arthur and D. Reuten (eds) *The Circulation of Capital: Essays on Volume Two of Marx's 'Capital'*
- Arthur, Christopher J. (2000) 'From the critique of Hegel to the critique of capital', in T. Burns and I. Fraser (eds) *The Hegel-Marx Connection*
- Smith, T. (2001) 'Review of *Hegel and History* by Joe McCarney', *Historical Materialism* 9 (see also the exchange between Smith and Arthur in *Historical Materialism* 11(1), 2003)

Philosophy of Right and Capital

- O'Malley, J. (1976) 'Marx's 'Economics' and Hegel's *Philosophy of Right*: an essay on Marx's Hegelianism', *Political Studies* 24(1)
- Fine, Robert** (2001) *Political Investigations : Hegel, Marx, Arendt*
- McNally, D. (2003) 'Beyond the false infinity of capital: dialectics and self-mediation in Marx's theory of freedom', in R. Albritton and J. Simoulidis (eds) *New Dialectics and Political Economy*

Use-value

- Arthur, Christopher J. (2003) 'The problem of use-value for a dialectic of capital', in R. Albritton and J. Simoulidis (eds) *New Dialectics and Political Economy*

Commodity and value-form, social forms and social ontology in *Capital*

- (The nature of the commodity-form and value-form, including the value/exchange-value distinction)
(See also '~ Species-being and alienation/estrangement in value theory', '~ Abstract labour and concrete labour')
- (For quantitative aspects see '~ Labour theory of value')
- (For discussions of value-form theory that specifically relate it to Hegel see '~ Method of Capital: Hegelian interpretations')
- (For autonomisation of the value-form see '~ Capital as subject')
- Notes on James Mill*, first part
- Contribution to the Critique of Political Economy* ch. 1
- Capital* Vol. 1 ch. 1
- Capital* volume 1 (first edition), ch. 1 'The commodity' and appendix 'the value-form', in A. Dragstedt (ed.) *Value: Studies by Marx* (there is a better translation of the appendix in *Capital & Class* 4, 1978, which is reprinted, with a number of minor errors corrected, in S. Mohun (ed.) *Debates in Value Theory*)
- Letter to Kugelman*, 11 July 1868

Petry, F. (1916) *De soziale Gehalt der Marxschen Werttheorie*

* Rubin, I.I. [1928] *Essays on Marx's Theory of Value*, 1973, chs 1, 12, 14. See also the introduction by F. Perlman

Sweezy, P.M. (1942) *The Theory of Capitalist Development*, ch. 2 'Qualitative value'

* Backhaus, Hans-Georg [1969] 'On the dialectics of the value-form', *Thesis Eleven* 1, 1980 (original publication: 'Zur Dialektik der Wertform', in A. Schmidt (ed.) *Beiträge zur Marxistischen Erkenntnistheorie*)

Sohn-Rethel, A. [1970] *Intellectual and Manual Labour: A Critique of Epistemology*, written by 1951, tr. 1978, also [available online](#)

Anton, A. (1974) 'Commodities and exchange: notes for an interpretation of Marx', *Philosophy and Phenomenological Research* 34

Sayer, D. (1979) *Marx's Method*, 2nd ed. 1983, ch. 2

Elson, D. (ed.) (1979) *Value: The Representation of Labour in Capitalism*

Eldred, M. and Hanlon, M. (1981) 'Reconstructing value-form analysis', *Capital & Class* 13

Reichelt, H. (1982) 'From the Frankfurt School to value-form analysis', *Thesis Eleven* 4(1)

Williams, M. (ed.) (1988) *Value, Social Form and the State*

Reuten, G. (1988) 'Value as social form' in M. Williams (ed.) *Value, Social Form and the State*

Sayer, D. (1991) *Capitalism and Modernity*, ch. 2 'Mors immortalis'

Moseley, F. (ed.) (1993) *Marx's Method in Capital: A Re-examination*

* Postone, Moishe (1993) *Time, Labour and Social Domination: A Reinterpretation of Marx's Critical Theory*

Mohun, S. (ed.) (1994) *Debates in Value Theory*

Mohun, S. (1994) 'Value, value-form and money' in S. Mohun (ed.) *Debates in Value Theory*

Heinrich, M. (1999) *Die Wissenschaft vom Wert: Die Marxsche Kritik der politischen Ökonomie zwischen wissenschaftlicher Revolution und klassischer Tradition*

Kliman, A. (2000) 'Marx's concept of intrinsic value', *Historical Materialism* 6

Chitty, Andrew (2000) 'Social and physical form: Ilyenkov on the ideal and Marx on the value-form', in V. Oittinen ed., *Evald Ilyenkov's Philosophy Revisited*, Helsinki (secs. 1-2 of the article)

Arthur, C. (2001) 'The spectral ontology of value', *Radical Philosophy* 107, also in A. Brown et al. (eds) *Critical Realism and Marxism 2001*, shorter version as 'The spectre of capital', ch. 8 of his *The New Dialectic and Marx's Capital 2002*

Bellofiore, R. and Taylor, N. (eds) (2004) *The Constitution of Capital: Essays on Volume 1 of Capital*

Reichelt, H. (2005) 'Social reality as appearance: some notes on Marx's conception of reality', trans. Werner Bonefeld, in Werner Bonefeld & Kosmas Psychopedis (eds.), *Human Dignity: Social Autonomy and the Critique of Capitalism*

Iber, C. (2005) *Grundzüge der Marx'schen Kapitalismustheorie*

Reichelt, H. (2007) 'Marx's critique of economic categories: reflections on the problem of validity in the dialectical method of presentation in *Capital*', *Historical Materialism* 15(4)

Anon (2010) 'Communisation and value-form theory', *Endnotes* 2, also [available online](#)

Engelskirchen, H. (2011) *Capital as a Social Kind: Definitions and Transformations in the Critique of Political Economy*

Commodity and value-form: Postone's interpretation

Postone, Moishe (1993) *Time, Labour and Social Domination: A Reinterpretation of Marx's Critical Theory*

Starosta, G. (ed.) (2004) Symposium on Postone, *Historical Materialism* 12(3)

Abstract labour and concrete labour

(See also '~ Commodity and value-form')

(For the relationship between abstract labour and alienated labour see '~ Species-being and alienation in value theory')

Rubin, I.I. [1928] *Essays on Marx's Theory of Value*, 1973, chs 1, 12, 14

Rubin, I.I. [1927] 'Abstract labour and value in Marx's system', *Capital & Class* 5, 1978, reprinted in S. Mohun (ed.) *Debates in Value Theory* 1994, also [available online](#)

Colletti, L. [1968] 'Bernstein and the Marxism of the Second International' in *From Rousseau to Lenin*, section on 'The Labour theory of value' and the following two sections

Cohen, Gerry A. (1974) 'Marx's dialectic of labour', *Philosophy and Public Affairs* 3, slightly revised as ch. 10 of Cohen's *History, Labour and Freedom*

Gleicher, D. (1983) 'A historical approach to the question of abstract labour', *Capital & Class* 21, reprinted in S. Mohun (ed.) *Debates in Value Theory* 1994

Arthur, C. (1978) 'Labour: Marx's concrete universal', *Inquiry* 21(1), 1978, revised as 'Dialectics and labour', in J. Mepham and D.-H. Ruben (eds) *Issues in Marxist Philosophy, Vol. 1 Dialectics and Method* 1979

Carver, T. (1980) 'Marx's two-fold character of labour', *Inquiry* 23

Reuten, G. (1993) 'The difficult labour of a social theory of value: metaphors and systematic dialectics at the beginning of Marx's *Capital*' in F. Moseley (ed.) *Marx's Method in Capital: A Re-examination*

Likitkijsoomoon, P. (1995) 'Marxian theories of value-form', *Review of Radical Political Economics* 27(2)

Postone, Moishe (1993) *Time, Labour and Social Domination: A Reinterpretation of Marx's Critical Theory*

Saad-Filho, A. (1997) 'Concrete and abstract labour in Marx's theory of value', *Review of Political Economy* 9(4)

Murray, Patrick (2000) 'Marx's 'truly social' labour theory of value: part 1, abstract labour in Marxian value theory', *Historical Materialism* 6

Arthur, Christopher J. (2001) 'Value, labour and negativity', *Capital & Class* 73, Spring 2001, revised as ch. 3 of his *The new Dialectic and Marx's Capital* 2002

Arthur, Christopher J. (2002) *The New Dialectic and Marx's Capital*

Bonefeld, Werner (2010) 'Abstract labour: against its nature and on its time', *Capital & Class* 34(2)

Bonefeld, Werner (2011) 'Debating abstract labour', *Capital & Class* 35

Abstract and concrete in Marx (in general)

Ilyenkov, E.V. [1960] *Dialectics of Abstract and Concrete in Marx's Capital*

Arthur, C. (1978) 'Labour: Marx's concrete universal', *Inquiry* 21(1)

Abstraction as a feature of capitalism, real abstraction

Osborne, Peter (2004) 'The reproach of abstraction', *Radical Philosophy* 127

Toscano, A. (2008) 'The open secret of real abstraction', *Rethinking Marxism* 20(2)

Toscano, A. (2008) 'The culture of abstraction', *Theory, Culture and Society* 25(4)

Arthur, C. (1979) 'Dialectics and labour', in J. Mepham and D.-H. Ruben (eds) *Issues in Marxist Philosophy, Vol. 1 Dialectics and Method* (revised version of Arthur 1978)

Arthur, Christopher J. (1996) 'Engels as interpreter of Marx's economics', in C.J. Arthur (ed.) *Engels Today: A Centenary Appreciation*

Arthur, C. (1997) 'Against the logical-historical method: dialectical derivation vs. linear logic' in F. Moseley and M. Campbell (eds) *New Investigations of Marx's Method*

- Arthur, C. (1998) 'The fluidity of capital and the logic of the concept', in C.J. Arthur and D. Reuten (eds) *The Circulation of Capital: Essays on Volume Two of Marx's 'Capital'*
- Arthur, Christopher J. (1999) 'Napoleoni on labour and exploitation', in M. Baldassari and R. Bellofiore (eds) *Rivista di Politica Economica* 4-5, April-May 1999, special issue: Classical and Marxian Political Economy: A Debate on Claudio Napoleoni's Views
- Arthur, C. (2000) 'Epitaph for the USSR: a clock without a spring', *Critique* 22-23, pp. 91-121
- Arthur, Christopher J. (2000) 'From the critique of Hegel to the critique of capital', in T. Burns and I. Fraser (eds) *The Hegel-Marx Connection*
- Arthur, Christopher J. (2001) 'Value, labour and negativity', *Capital & Class* 73, Spring 2001, revised as ch. 3 of his *The new Dialectic and Marx's Capital* 2002
- Arthur, Christopher J. (2002) 'The inner totality of capitalism', *Historical Materialism* 14 (3)

Labour theory of value (i.e. quantitative aspects of value and labour): general

- Sen, A. (1978) 'On the labour theory of value: some methodological issues', *Cambridge Journal of Economics* 2(2)
- Cohen, Gerry A. (1979) 'The labour theory of value and the concept of exploitation', *Philosophy and Public Affairs* 8(4), reprinted in J. Cohen et al. (eds) *Marx Justice and History* 1980, and in I. Steedman (ed.) *The Value Controversy*, revised version in Cohen's *History, Labour and Freedom* 1988
- Wartofsky, M.W. (1983) 'Karl Marx and the outcome of Classical Marxism, or: is Marx's labor theory of value excess metaphysical baggage?', *Journal of Philosophy* 80(11)
- Fleetwood, S. (2001) 'What kind of theory is Marx's labour theory of value? A critical realist inquiry', *Capital & Class* 73
- DiQuattro, A. (2007) 'The labor theory of value and simple commodity production', *Science & Society* 71(4)

Labour theory of value: the 'third thing' argument and Marx's critique of Bailey

- Capital* Vol. 1, ch. 1 first few paragraphs
- Theories of Surplus Value*, Vol. 3, Progress 1978, pp. 126-168
- Hegel [1817-30] *Encyclopaedia Logic*, §111
- Bailey, S. (1825) *A Critical Dissertation on the Nature, Measure and Causes of Value*, also [available online](#)
- Böhm-Bawerk, E. von [1896] *Karl Marx and the Close of his System*, (ed.) P.M. Sweezy
- Hilferding, R. [1904] 'Böhm-Bawerk's criticism of Marx', in E. von Böhm-Bawerk *Karl Marx and the Close of his System*, (ed.) P.M. Sweezy
- Rubin, I.I. [1928] *Essays on Marx's Theory of Value*, Montreal 1973, pp. 109-110 (hints at a labour allocation argument behind the third thing argument)
- Rauner, R.M. (1961) *Samuel Bailey and the Classical Theory of Value*
- Moore, S. (1963) 'The metaphysical argument in Marx's labour theory of value', *Etudes de Marxologie* 7 (Cahiers de l'Institut de Science Economique Appliqué)
- Cutler, A., Hindess, B., Hirst, P. and Hussain, A. (1977) *Marx's 'Capital' and Capitalism Today*, Vol. 1 chs. 1-2
- Elson, D. (1979) 'The value theory of labour' in Elson (ed.) *Value: The Representation of Labour in Capitalism*
- Arthur, C. (1993) 'Hegel's *Logic* and Marx's *Capital*', in F. Moseley (ed.) *Marx's Method in Capital: A Re-examination* (see the section on 'Exchange')
- Heinrich, M. (1999) *Die Wissenschaft vom Wert*, c. p. 200
- Kliman, A. (2000) 'Marx's concept of intrinsic value', *Historical Materialism* 6

Labour theory of value: the 'labour allocation' argument

(Argument that prices proportional to amounts of labour are a consequence of labour being allocated between different areas of production via market mechanisms)

(Including versions of this argument that appeal to the idea of simple commodity production)

Wage-Labour and Capital [1847]

Value Price and Profit

Letter to Kugelman, 11 July 1868

* Rubin, I.I. [1928] *Essays on Marx's Theory of Value*, 1973, introduction (by F. Perlman), ch. 17 'Value and social need'

Sweezy, P.M. (1942) *The Theory of Capitalist Development*, ch. 3 'Quantitative value'

Morishima, M. and Catephores, G. (1975) 'Is there a historical transformation problem?', *The Economic Journal* 85, 1975

Sekine, T. (1980) 'The necessity of the law of value', *Science & Society* 44(3), pp. 289-304

Weeks, J. (1981) *Capital and Exploitation*, chs. 1-2

Rosenthal, J. (1998) *The Myth of Dialectics: Reinterpreting the Hegel-Marx Relation*, ch. 14 'The universal and the particular in the constitution of value'

Rosenthal, J. (1999) 'The escape from Hegel', *Science & Society* 63(3), see section on 'A priori economics'

Arthur, Christopher J. (2001) 'Value, labour and negativity', *Capital & Class* 73, Spring 2001, revised as ch. 3 of his *The New Dialectic and Marx's Capital* 2002, see last section

Labour theory of value: the 'equalisation in exchange' argument

(Argument that the amount of abstract labour represented by a commodity is measured only in exchange so that by definition prices correspond to amounts of abstract labour, associated with the 'Konstanz-Sydney group' - Eldred, Hanlon, Kleiber, Roth)

Pilling, G. (1972) 'The law of value in Ricardo and Marx', *Economy and Society* 1(1)

Eldred, M. and Hanlon, M. (1981) 'Reconstructing value-form analysis', *Capital & Class* 13

Gleicher, D. (1983) 'A historical approach to the question of abstract labour', *Capital & Class* 21, reprinted in S. Mohun (ed.) *Debates in Value Theory* 1994

Eldred, M. (1984) 'A reply to Gleicher', *Capital & Class* 23

Gleicher, D. (1985) 'Note: a rejoinder to Eldred', *Capital & Class* 24

Fetishism in Marx

(For the juridical illusion, see '~ Law in Marx: general')

(See also '~ Reification and personification in Marx')

(See also '~ Critique of political economy in Marx')

(See also '~ Ideology in Marx')

(See also '~ Egoism')

(For Lukacs on reification see '~ Lukacs: reification, alienation and rationalisation')

'Debate on the law of thefts of wood', Marx and Engels, *Collected Works* vol. 1, esp. pp. 226, 262-3 *Grundrisse* (Penguin), p. 687

Capital volume 1, ch. 1 sec. 4 'The fetishism of commodities and its secret'

Capital volume 2 (Penguin), p. 303

Capital volume 3, ch. 48 'The trinity formula' (on fetishism of capital and land)

Results of the Immediate Process of Production, in *Capital* Vol. 1 (Penguin) p. 1046

Rubin, I.I. [1928] *Essays on Marx's Theory of Value*, 1973

Korsch, K. (1963) *Karl Marx*, ch. on 'The fetishism of commodities'

- Lichtman, R. [1969??] *Essays in Critical Social Theory*, the essay on ideology
- Perlman, F. (1970) 'Essay on commodity fetishism', *Telos* 6
- * Geras, N. (1971) 'Essence and appearance: aspects of fetishism in Marx's Capital', *New Left Review* 65, also in Geras *Literature of Revolution*, also (as 'Marx and the critique of political economy') in R. Blackburn (ed.) *Ideology and Social Science*
- Rovatti, P.A. (1972) 'Fetishism and the economic categories', *Telos* 14
- Rovatti, P.A. (1973) 'The critique of fetishism in Marx's Grundrisse', *Telos* 17
- Friedman, J. (1974) 'The place of fetishism and the problem of materialist interpretations', *Critique of Anthropology* 1
- Carver, T. (1975) 'Marx's commodity fetishism', *Inquiry* 18
- Steinvorth, U. (1976) 'Marx's analysis of commodity exchange', *Inquiry* 19
- Brewster, B. (1976) 'Fetishism in *Capital* and *Reading Capital*', *Economy and Society* 5(3)
- Cohen, Gerry A. (1978) *Karl Marx's Theory of History: A Defence*, ch. 5 'Fetishism'
- Lange, E.M. (1978) 'Wertformanalyse, Geldkritik und die Konstruktion des Fetischismus bei Marx', *Neue Hefte für Philosophie* 13
- Mephram, J. (1979) 'The theory of ideology in *Capital*', in J. Mephram and D.-H. Ruben (eds) *Issues in Marxist Philosophy*, Vol. 3
- Elster, J. (1985) *Making Sense of Marx*, relevant chapters
- Ripstein, A. (1987) 'Commodity fetishism', *Canadian Journal of Philosophy* 17(4)
- Balabah, O. (1990) 'Self-consciousness and fetishism', *Explorations in Knowledge* 7(1)
- Derrida, J. (1994) *Spectres of Marx*, chs. 4-5
- Rosen, M. (1996) *On Voluntary Servitude: False Consciousness and the Theory of Ideology*, section on commodity fetishism
- Knafo, S. (2002) 'The fetishizing subject in Marx's Capital', *Capital & Class* 76

Reification and personification in Marx

- Dunayevskaya, R. 'Reification of people and the fetishism of commodities', in *The Raya Dunayevskaya Collection*
- Levine, A. (1978) 'Alienation as heteronomy', *Philosophical Forum* 8
- Markus, G. (1982) 'Alienation and reification in Marx and Lukacs', *Thesis Eleven* 5/6
- + Petrovic, G. (1983) 'Reification', in T. Bottomore (ed.) *A Dictionary of Marxist Thought*
- Burris, V. (1988) 'Reification: a Marxist perspective', *California Sociologist* 10(1), [available online](#)

Fetishism and hypostatisation

- Rotenstreich, N. (1980) 'Hypostasis and fetishmaking', *Kant-Studien* 71
- Christensen, K.R. (1987) 'Marx, human nature and the fetishism of concepts', *Studies in Soviet Thought* (now *Studies in East European Thought*) 34

Fetishism and idolatry

- Principe, M.A. (1996) 'Marx, natural religion, and capitalism', *Dialogos* 31:67
- Lowy, M. (1997) 'L'idolatrie du marché', *Concordia: Internationale Zeitschrift für Philosophie* 32

Fetishism: its effects on political agency

(For this in Lukacs see '~ Lukacs')

- Levin, M. (1980) 'Marx and working class consciousness', *History of Political Thought*, 1(3), pp. 499-515
- Johnson, C. (1980) 'The problem of reformism and Marx's theory of fetishism', *New Left Review* 119
- Schwalbe, M.L. (1986) *The Psychosocial Consequences of Natural and Alienated Labour*

- Rosen, M. (1996) 'Essence and appearance', in his *On Voluntary Servitude*
- Dimoulis, D. and Milios, J. (2004) 'Commodity fetishism vs. capital fetishism: Marxist interpretations vis-à-vis Marx's analyses in *Capital*', *Historical Materialism* 12(3)
- Wayne, M. (2005) 'Fetishism and ideology: a reply to Dimoulis and Milios', *Historical Materialism* 13(3)

Contradictions of commodity production

(Including the idea that it involves an unconscious sociality that becomes conscious in communism)
 (For idea that in commodity production sociality takes alien form see '~ Alienation/estrangement')

Notes on James Mill

Letter to Kugelmann, 11 July 1868

Capital vol. 1 ch. 1 (first edition) [1867], in *Value: Studies by Marx* 1976, p. 40

Capital vol. 1 (Penguin), p. 209

Postone, Moishe (1993) *Time, Labour and Social Domination: A Reinterpretation of Marx's Critical Theory*

Money: in Marx, Marxists and others

Simmel, G. [1907] *The Philosophy of Money*

Brunhoff, S. de (1976) *Marx on Money*

Murray, P. (1993) 'The necessity of money: how Hegel helped Marx surpass Ricardo's theory of value', in F. Moseley (ed.) *Marx's Method in Capital: A Re-examination*

Buchan, J. (1997) *Frozen Desire: An Enquiry into the Meaning of Money*

Goodwin, B. (1986) 'The political philosophy of money', *History of Political Thought* 7

Lapavistas, C. (2000) 'Money and capitalism: the significance of commodity money', *Review of Radical Political Economy* 32(4)

Heinrich, M. [2002] 'A thing with transcendental qualities: money as a social relationship in capitalism', *MRZine* 3 November 2006, [available online](#)

Lapavistas C. (2003) *Social Foundations of Markets, Money and Credit*

Moseley, F. (ed.) (2005) *Marx's Theory of Money: Modern Appraisals*, introduction [available online](#), full text [available online](#)

Capital: the concept

Wage-labour and Capital, sec. 3, first two pages (*Collected Works* Vol. 9 pp. 211-2, *Selected Works in Three Volumes* Moscow 1969 Vol. 1 pp. 159-60, *Selected Writings* (ed.) D. McLellan p. 256)

Capital volume 1 chs. 4-6

Cohen, Gerry A. (1978) *Karl Marx's Theory of History*, appendix 2 'some definitions'

Mepham, J. (1978) 'From the *Grundrisse* to *Capital*' in J. Mepham and D.-H. Ruben (eds) *Issues in Marxist Philosophy* Vol. 1 'Dialectics and Method'

Capital in general and many capitals

(With thanks to Chris Arthur)

Müller, M.. (1978) *Auf dem Wege zum „Kapital“*. *Zur Entwicklung des Kapitalbegriffs von Marx in den Jahren 1857–1863*

Heinrich, M. (1991) *Die Wissenschaft vom Wert. Die Marxsche Kritik der politischen Ökonomie zwischen wissenschaftlicher Revolution und klassischer Tradition*, 3rd ed. 2003

Moseley, F. (1995) 'Capital in general and Marx's logical method: a response to Heinrich's Critique', *Capital & Class* 56

Fineschi, R. (2001) *Ripartire da Marx. Processo storico ed economia politica nella teoria del*

"capitale"

Arthur, C. J. (2002) 'Capital in general and Marx's *Capital*', in M. Campbell and G. Reuten (eds) *The Culmination of Capital*

Transition from money to capital (C-M-C to M-C-M)

Grundrisse (Penguin), pp. 258-75

Urtext

Capital volume 1 chs. 4-6

Carver, T. (1976) 'Marx - and Hegel's *Logic*', *Political Studies* 26

Mepham, J. (1978) 'From the *Grundrisse* to *Capital*' in J. Mepham and D.-H. Ruben (eds) *Issues in Marxist Philosophy* Vol. 1 'Dialectics and Method', section VII

Arthur, Christopher J. (1996) 'Capital: a compulsive-neurotic subject', Proceedings of the Political Science Association Annual Conference 1996, reprinted as 'The infinity of capital', *Studies in Marxism* 5, 1998, revised as 'The infinity of capital', ch. 5 of his *The New Dialectic and Marx's Capital* 2002

* Rosenthal, J. (1999) 'The escape from Hegel', *Science & Society* 63(3), section on 'Marx's Hegelian temptation'

Arthur, Christopher J. (2002) 'Labour, value and negativity', in his *The New Dialectic and Marx's Capital*

Bidet, J. (2005) 'The dialectician's interpretation of capital', *Historical Materialism* 13(2)

Exploitation theory of profit, the 'fundamental Marxian theorem'

(The exploitation theory of profit is the theory that profits are based on surplus labour. The 'fundamental Marxian theorem' is essentially the idea that profit is positive only when surplus labour is positive)

(For exploitation in general see '~ Exploitation in Marx' and following sections)

Morishima, M. (1973) *Marx's Economics: A Dual Theory of Value and Growth*

Dmitiriev, V.K. (1974) *Economic Essays on Value, Competition and Utility*

Steedman, I. (1977) *Marx After Sraffa*

Roemer, J. (1981) *Analytical Foundations of Marxian Economic Theory*

Arthur, Christopher J. (1999) 'Napoleoni on labour and exploitation', in M. Baldassari and R. Bellofiore (eds) *Classical and Marxian Political Economy: A Debate on Claudio Napoleoni's Views*, special issue of *Rivista di Politica Economica* 4-5, April-May 1999

Money, capital and God

(See also '~ Fetishism, reification and person-thing inversion')

Colletti, L. [1969] *Marxism and Hegel*, tr. 1973, ch. 12

Rosenthal, J. (1998) *The Myth of Dialectics: Reinterpreting the Hegel-Marx Relation*, pp. 53-59

Deutschmann, C. (2001) 'The promise of absolute wealth: capitalism as a religion', *Thesis Eleven* 66(32)

Emergence and development of capitalism

(Its 'laws of motion')

Capital volume 1 chs. 26-32

Capital volume 1, chs. 12,16

The Communist Manifesto, part 1

Gould, C. (1978) *Marx's Social Ontology: Individuality and Community in Marx's Theory of Social Reality*, ch. 1 'The ontology of society'

Lebowitz, M. (1992) *Beyond 'Capital'*

Capital as subject, inversion in the later works, spectres and possession in Marx

(For this theme in the early works see '~ Alienation/estrangement as collective self-subordination')

Colletti, L. [1969] *Marxism and Hegel*, tr. 1973, ch. 8 'Kant, Hegel and Marx'

Gould, C. (1978) *Marx's Social Ontology: Individuality and Community in Marx's Theory of Social Reality*, ch. 5 'The ontology of justice'

Napoleoni, C. (1991) 'Value and exploitation: Marx's economic theory and beyond' in G.A. Caravale (ed.) *Marx and Modern Economic Analysis*

Arthur, Christopher J. (1999) 'Napoleoni on labour and exploitation', in M. Baldassari and R. Bellofiore (eds) *Classical and Marxian Political Economy: A Debate on Claudio Napoleoni's Views*, special issue of *Rivista di Politica Economica* 4-5, April-May 1999

Postone, Moishe (1993) *Time, Labour and Social Domination: A Reinterpretation of Marx's Critical Theory*

Derrida, J. (1994) *Spectres of Marx*

Bonefeld, Werner

Arthur, Christopher J. (1996) 'Capital: a compulsive-neurotic subject', Proceedings of the Political Science Association Annual Conference 1996, reprinted as 'The infinity of capital', *Studies in Marxism* 5, 1998, revised as 'The infinity of capital', ch. 5 of his *The New Dialectic and Marx's Capital* 2002

Kliman, A. (2001) 'Marx's concept of intrinsic value', *Historical Materialism* 6

Arthur, C. (2000) 'Epitaph for the USSR: a clock without a spring', *Critique* 22-23, pp. 91-121

Arthur, C. (2001) 'The spectral ontology of value', *Radical Philosophy* 107, also in A. Brown et al. (eds) *Critical Realism and Marxism* 2001, shorter version as 'The spectre of capital', ch. 8 of his *The New Dialectic and Marx's Capital* 2002

Knafo, S. (2002) 'The fetishising subject of Marx's *Capital*', *Capital & Class* 76

Arthur, Christopher J. (2009) 'The possessive spirit of capital: subsumption/inversion/contradiction', in R. Bellofiore and R. Fineschi (eds) *Re-reading Marx: New Perspectives after the Critical Edition*

Engelskirchen, H. (2011) *Capital as a Social Kind: Definitions and Transformations in the Critique of Political Economy*

Subsumption

(For real subsumption of human psychology, see '~ Individual, ~ identity, ~ subject and subjectification in Marx')

'Results of the immediate process of production' (printed as an appendix to the Penguin edition of *Capital* volume 1), pp. 1019-1038

Murray, P. (1997) 'Redoubled empiricism: social form and formal causality in Marxian theory', in F. Moseley and M. Campbell (eds) *New Investigations of Marx's Method*

Murray, P. (2004) 'The social and material transformation of production by capital: formal and real subsumption in *Capital* volume 1', in R. Bellofiore and N. Taylor (eds) *The Constitution of Capital: Essays on Volume 1 of Capital*

Anon. (2010) 'The history of subsumption', *Endnotes* 2, also [available online](#)

Transformation problem: the Foley-Duménil interpretation

(Also called the 'new solution' or 'new interpretation')

Duménil, G. (1980) *De la Valeur aux Prix de Production*

Foley, D. (1982) 'The value of money, the value of labour-power, and the Marxian transformation

- problem', *Review of Radical Political Economics* 14(2), pp. 37-47
- Lipietz, A. (1982) 'The so-called "transformation problem" revisited', *Journal of Economic Theory* 26, pp. 59-88
- Duménil, G. (1983-84) 'Beyond the transformation riddle: a labour theory of value', *Science & Society* 47(4)
- Duménil, G. (1984) 'The so-called "transformation problem" revisited: a brief comment', *Journal of Economic Theory* 33, pp. 34 – 348
- Foley, D. (1986) *Understanding Capital*
- Mohun, S. (1994) 'A re-(in)statement of the labour theory of value', *Cambridge Journal of Economics* 18
- Foley, D. (2000) 'Recent developments in the labour theory of value' *Review of Radical Political Economics* 32(1)

Transformation problem: the 'single system' approaches

('Simultaneous single system' and 'temporal single system' approaches)

- Ernst, J.R. (1982) 'Simultaneous valuation extirpated: a contribution to the critique of the neo-Ricardian concept of value', *Review of Radical Political Economics* 14(2)
- Lee, C.-O. (1993) 'Marx's labour theory of value revisited', *Cambridge Journal of Economics* 17(4)
- Moseley, F. (1993) 'Marx's logical method and the "transformation problem"', in F. Moseley (ed.) *Marx's Method in Capital: A Re-examination*
- Freeman, A. and Carchedi, G. (eds) (1996) *Marx and Non-equilibrium Economics*
- Kliman, A.J. and McGlone, T. (1999) 'A temporal single-system interpretation of Marx's value theory', *Review of Political Economy* 1(1), pp. 33-59
- Freeman, A., Kliman, A. and Wells J. (eds) (2004) *The New Value Controversy and the Foundations of Economics*

Immiseration (the 'iron law of wages') and the industrial reserve army

Marx, *Capital* volume 1, chs. 22, 25

- Baumol, W.J. (1983) 'Marx and the iron law of wages', *American Economic Review* 73(2)
- Hollander, S. (1984) 'Marx and Malthusianism: Marx's secular path of wages', *American Economic Review* 74(1)

Transformation problem: in general

- von Bortkiewicz, L. [1909] 'On the correction of Marx's fundamental theoretical construction in the third volume of Capital', in E. von Böhm-Bawerk *Karl Marx and the Close of his System*, (ed.) P.M. Sweezy
- Sweezy, P.M. (1942) *The Theory of Capitalist Development*, ch. 7 'The transformation of values into prices'
- Seton, F. (1957) 'The "transformation problem"', *Review of Economic Studies* 24, pp. 149-160
- Samuelson, P.A. (1971) 'Understanding the Marxian notion of exploitation: a summary of the so-called transformation problem between Marxian values and competitive prices', *Journal of Economic Literature*, 9(2), pp. 399-431
- Morishima, M. (1973) *Marx's Economics: A Dual Theory of Value and Growth*
- Steedman, I. (1977) *Marx After Sraffa*
- de Vroey, M. (1982) 'On the obsolescence of the Marxian theory of value: a critical review', *Capital & Class* 17
- Fine, B. (ed.) (1986) *The Value Dimension: Marx vs. Ricardo vs. Sraffa*

Crisis tendencies in capitalism

Marx [1857-58] *Grundrisse*, pp. 421-3, 746-50

Marx [1861-63] *Capital* volume 3, part 3 'The Law of the Tendency of the Rate of Profit to Fall'

Grossmann, H. [1929] *The Law of Accumulation and Breakdown of the Capitalist System*

Mattick, P. (1981) *Economic Crisis and Crisis Theory*, ch. 2 'Marx's crisis theory'

Perelman, M. (1987) *Marx's Crises Theory: Scarcity, Labor and Finance*

Clarke, S. (1994) *Marx's Theory of Crisis*

Critique of political economy and of capitalism in Marx

(See also '~ Critique and immanent critique in Marx', '~ Fetishism, reification and personification in Marx')

Marx, Letter to F. Lassalle, 22 Feb 1858 in *Selected Correspondence*

Korsch, Karl [1923] *Marxism and Philosophy*, NLB 1970, pp. 83-97

Rancieres, Jacques [1965] 'The concept of critique and the critique of political economy', *Theoretical Practice* 1,2,6 (Jan 1971, Apr 1971, May 1972)

Pilling, Geoffrey (1980) *Marx's "Capital": Philosophy and Political Economy*

Bubner, R. (1988) 'Logic and capital: on the method of a 'critique of political economy'', in his *Essays in Hermeneutics and Social Theory*, tr. E. Matthews 1988

Backhaus, Hans-Georg [1963] 'Between philosophy and science: Marxian social economy as critical theory', in W. Bonefeld et al. (eds) *Open Marxism: Vol. 1 Dialectics and History*

Backhaus, H.-G. [19??] 'Some aspects of Marx's concept of critique in the context of his economic-philosophical theory', in Werner Bonefeld and Kosmas Pychopedis (eds) *Human Dignity: Social Autonomy and the Critique of Capitalism* 2005

Postone, Moishe (1993) *Time, Labour and Social Domination: A Reinterpretation of Marx's Critical Theory*

Chitty, Andrew (1997) 'The direction of contemporary capitalism and the practical relevance of theory', *Review of International Political Economy* 4(3)

Bonefeld, Werner (2001) 'Kapital and its subtitle: a note on the meaning of critique', *Capital and Class* 25(3)

7. STATE AND LAW**Marx's political thought as a whole**

Tucker, R.C. (1956) *The Marxian Revolutionary Idea*

Avineri, S. (1968) *The Social and Political Thought of Karl Marx*

Abramsky, C. (19??) *The Political Ideas of Marx and Engels*

Hunt, R.N. (1974) *The Political Ideas of Marx and Engels*, 2 volumes (Teepale 278: detailed account of development of Marx's thought on politics, but assumes a transition from liberalism to communism in 1843)

Maguire, J.M. (1978) *Marx's Theory of Politics*

Kolakowski, L. (1978) *Main Currents of Marxism, Vol. 1: The Founders*, chs. 5,9,14

Thomas, P. (1980) *Karl Marx and the Anarchists*

Cohen, J.L. (1982) *Class and Civil Society: The Limits of Marxian Critical Theory*

Kain, P.J. (1993) *Marx and Modern Political Theory*

Carvounas, D. (2002) *Diverging Time: The Politics of Modernity in Kant, Hegel, and Marx*

Modern state in Marx

(Nature of the modern, or bourgeois, or capitalist state, its relation to the capitalist class)

- (For this in the early writings specifically see '~ State in the early political writings (1837-46)')
 (For the specific issue of the separation of the economic and the political in capitalism, see '~ Separation of state and ~ civil society')
 (See also '~ 20th century Marxism: the state', '~ Post-revolutionary democracy')
The Communist Manifesto [1848], secs. 1-2 and 1872 Preface
The Eighteenth Brumaire of Louis Bonaparte [1852], secs. 4,7
 * *The Civil War in France* [1871], part 3
Critique of the Gotha Programme [1875]
 Engels [1873] 'On authority'
 Engels [1878] *Anti-Dühring*, part 1, chs. 10-11; part 2, ch. 4 'The force theory (conclusion)'
 Engels [1884] *Origin of the Family, Private Property and the State*, sec. 9
 Lenin [1917] *The State and Revolution*, esp. chs. 1-3
 Moore, S.W. (1957) *The Critique of Capitalist Democracy: An Introduction to the Theory of the State in Marx, Engels, and Lenin*
 * Miliband, R. (1965) 'Marx and the state', *Socialist Register* 2, reprinted in T. Bottomore (ed.) *Karl Marx* 1973, also [available online](#)
 Macfarlane, L. (1975) 'Marxist critiques of the state', in B. Parekh (ed.) *The Concept of Socialism*
 * Draper, H. (1977) *Karl Marx's Theory of Revolution, Vol. 1: State and Bureaucracy*, chs. 8, 11-15
 Poulantzas, N. (1978) 'Introduction: on the theory of the state', in his *State, Power, Socialism*
 Kolakowski, L. (1978) *Main Currents of Marxism, Vol. 1: The Founders*, chs. 5,9,14
 Holloway, J. and Picciotto, S. (eds) (1978) *State and Capital: A Marxist Debate*
 Hirsch, J. (1978) 'The state apparatus and social reproduction: elements of a theory of the bourgeois state', in J. Holloway and S. Picciotto (eds) *State and Capital: A Marxist Debate*
 Wells, D. (1981) *Marx and the Modern State: An Analysis of Fetishism in Capitalist Society*
 Duncan, G. (1982) 'The Marxist theory of the state', in G.H.R. Parkinson (ed.) *Marx and Marxisms*
 Kay, G. and Mott, J. (1982) *Political Order and the Law of Labour*, also [available online](#)
 Elster, J. (1985) *Making Sense of Marx*, ch. 7
 Elster, J. (1986) *An Introduction to Karl Marx*, ch. 8 (alternative to the above)

Law in Marx: general

- (Including the juridical illusion)
 (For this in the early writings specifically see '~ Law in the early political writings (1837-46)')
 (See also '~ Natural law, ~ rule of law and Marx', '~ Pashukanis and the commodity-form account of law', '~ Stateless democracy, withering away of the state')
 (On social relations vs. right and law see '~ Productive forces and social relations of production')
 (For the 'Problem of legality', that is, of social relations of production presupposing law, see '~ Social relations of production')
The German Ideology [1845-46], see index under 'law, juridical illusion'
Capital Vol. 1 [1867], ch. 2 (first page)
Critique of the Gotha Programme [1875], sec. 2
 Cerroni, U. (1962) *Marx e il Diritto Moderno*, tr. into German as *Marx und das moderne recht* 1974
 Cain, M. (1975) 'Main themes of Marx and Engels on law', *British Journal of Law and Society* 1
 Beirne, P. (1975) 'Marxism and the sociology of law: theory or practice?', *British Journal of Law and Society* 2
 Kinsey, R. (1978) 'Marxism and the law: preliminary analyses', *British Journal of Law and Society* 5
 Sumner, C. (1979) *Reading Ideologies: An Investigation into the Marxist Theory of Ideology and Law*, chs. 1,2,6

- Hirst, P. (1979) *On Law and Ideology*, chs. 2-3
- Cain, M. and Hunt, A. (eds) (1979) *Marx and Engels on Law*
- Phillips, P. (1980) *Marx and Engels on Law and Laws* (basically an anthology of quotes)
- + Harris, J. (1980) *Legal Philosophies*, pp. 251ff
- Szabo, I. (1981) *Karl Marx und das Recht*
- Kamenka, E. (1983) 'A Marxist Theory of Law?', *Law in Context* 1, reprinted in C. Varga (ed.) *Marxian Legal Theory* 1993
- Collins, H. (1982) *Marxism and Law*
- Cerroni, U. (1984) *Marx und das moderne Recht*
- + Lloyd, D. (1985) *Lloyd's Introduction to Jurisprudence*, 5th ed., ch. 11
- Kline, D.C. (1987) *Dominion and Wealth. A Critical Analysis of Marx's Theory of Commercial Law*
- Lohmann, G. (1991) *Indifferenz und Gesellschaft. Eine kritische Auseinandersetzung mit Marx*
- Maihofer, A. (1992) *Das Recht bei Marx: Zur dialektischen Struktur von Gerechtigkeit, Menschenrechten und Recht*
- Varga, C. (ed.) (1993) *Marxian Legal Theory*
- Fine, Robert (2002) *Democracy and the Rule of Law: Marx's Critique of the Legal Form*
- Engelskirchen, H. (2004) 'Value and contract formation', in J. Joseph and J.M. Roberts (eds) *Realism, Discourse and Deconstruction*, reprinted as ch. 5 of Engelskirchen's *Capital as a Social Kind: Definitions and Transformations in the Critique of Political Economy*, 2011

Natural law, rule of law, and Marx

- Bloch, E. [1961] *Natural Law and Human Dignity*, tr. 1987
- Maritain, J. (1964) *Moral Philosophy, an Historical and Critical Survey of the Great Systems*, section on Marx
- McBride, W. (1970) 'Marxism and natural law', *American Journal of Jurisprudence* 15
- Szabo, I. (1979) 'Marxismus und Naturrecht', *Archiv für Rechts und Sozialphilosophie* 65
- Wildt, A. (1986) 'Gerechtigkeit in Marx' Kapital', in E. Angehrn and G. Lohmann (eds) *Ethik und Marx: Moralkritik und normative Grundlagen der Marx'schen Theorie*
- Taiwo, O. (1996) *Legal Naturalism: A Marxist Theory of Law*
- Daly, J. (2000) *Deals and Ideals: Two Concepts of Enlightenment*
- Daly, J. (2000) 'Marx and justice', *International Journal of Philosophical Studies* 8(3)

Rights and Marx

(See also '~ Liberalism and Marx')

(For this in the early writings specifically see '~ Law and ~ rights in the early political writings (1837-46)')

On the Jewish Question [1843], sec. 1

Critique of the Gotha Programme [1875], sec. 1

'The Jewish Question no. 3', in *The Holy Family* [1844], CW4 106-124

Sichel, B.A. (1972) 'Karl Marx and the rights of man', *Philosophy and Phenomenological Research* 32(3)

Lukes, S. (1981) 'Can a Marxist believe in human rights?', *Praxis International* 4

Green, M. (1983) 'Marx, utility and right', *Political Theory* 11(3)

Wellmer, A. (1986) 'Naturrecht und praktische Vernunft. Zur aporetischen Entfaltung eines problems bei Kant, Hegel und Marx', in E. Angehrn and G. Lohmann (eds) *Ethik und Marx: Moralkritik und normative Grundlagen der Marx'schen Theorie*

* Lefort, C. [1980] 'Politics and human rights', in his *The Political Forms of Modern Society* 1986, also [available online](#)

- Waldron, J. (ed.) (1987) *Nonsense Upon Stilts: Bentham, Burke and Marx on the Rights of Man*, ch. 5 'Karl Marx's "On the Jewish Question"'
- Peffer, R. G. (1988) *Marxism, Morality and Social Justice*, ch 8
- Pierson, C. (1989) 'Marxism and rights', in M. Cowling and L. Wilde (eds) *Approaches to Marx*
- Badiou, A. [1993] *Ethics: An Essay on the Understanding of Evil*, tr. 2002, first part
- Balibar, E. (1994) 'The rights of the man' and 'the rights of the citizen', in his *Masses, Classes, Ideas*
- Baynes, K. (2000) 'Rights as critique and the critique of rights: Karl Marx, Wendy Brown, and the social function of rights', *Political Theory* 28(4)
- Zizek, S. (2004) 'Against human rights', *New Left Review* II/34
- Rancière, J. (2004) 'Who is the subject of the rights of man?', *The South Atlantic Quarterly* 103(2/3)
- Kouvelakis, S. (2005) 'The Marxian critique of citizenship: for a rereading of On the Jewish Question', *South Atlantic Quarterly* 104(4)
- Leopold, D. (2007) *The Young Karl Marx: German Philosophy, Modern Politics, and Human Flourishing*, pp. 150-163
- Stammers, N. (2009) *Human Rights and Social Movements*, chapter on Marx
- Boyd, C.M.J. (2009) 'Can a Marxist believe in human rights?', *Critique* 37(4)

Law, rights and socialism

- Thompson, E.P. (1975) *Whigs and Hunters*, pp. 258-269
- Campbell, T. (1983) *The Left and Rights: A Conceptual Analysis of the Idea of Socialist Rights*
- Merritt, A. (1980) 'The nature and function of law: a criticism of E.P. Thompson's *Whigs and Hunters*', *British Journal of Law and Society* 7
- Sypnowich, C. (1990) *The Concept of Socialist Law*
- Keat, R. (1982) 'Liberal rights and socialism', in K. Graham (ed.) *Contemporary Political Philosophy: Radical Studies*
- O'Hagan, T. (1984) *The End of Law?*

Crime

- Pearce, F. (1976) *Crimes of the Powerful : Marxism, Crime and Deviance*
- Hirst, P.Q. (1972) 'Marx and Engels on law, crime and morality', *Economy and Society* 1(1)

Pashukanis and the commodity-form account of law

- * Pashukanis, Evgeny B. [1924] *Law and Marxism*
- Pashukanis, Evgeny B. (1980) *Selected Writings on Marxism and Law*, eds P. Beirne and R. Sharlet
- Le Baron, B. (1971) 'What is law - beyond scholasticism', *Logique et Analyse* 14
- Balbus, I.D. (1977) 'Commodity form and legal form; an essay on the "relative autonomy" of the law', *Law and Society Review* 11
- Corrigan, P. and Sayer, D. (1981) 'How the law rules: variations on some themes in Karl Marx', in B. Fryer et al. eds., *Law, State and Society*
- Warrington, R. (1983) 'Pashukanis and the commodity form theory', in D. Sugarman (ed.) *Legality, Ideology and the State*
- Reuten, G. and Williams, M. (1989) *Value-Form and the State*
- Ripstein, A. (1999) *Equality, Responsibility, and the Law*, ch.8 'Beyond corrective and retributive justice? Marx and Pashukanis on the "Narrow Horizons of Bourgeois Right"'

History of law

(See '~ Savigny and Marx')

Anarchism and Marx

(See also '~ Stirner and Marx')

(See also '~ Individuality and community, particularity and universality in Marx', '~ Stateless democracy, withering away of the state')

See also the materials in the [Conflict between Marx and Bakunin](#) page in the marxists.org website

Marx, K. [1873] 'Political indifferentism', in *Karl Marx: The First International and After*

Bakunin [1873] *Statism and Anarchy*, section on 'Critique of Marxist Theory of the State', [available online](#)

Marx, K. [1874-75] 'Conspectus of Bakunin's *Statism and Anarchy*', [available online](#)

Engels, F. [1874] 'On authority', in collections of selected writings

Maximov, G.P. (1964) *The Political Philosophy of Bakunin*

Thomas, P. (1980) *Karl Marx and the Anarchists*

Gouldner, A. (1982) 'Marx's last battle: Bakunin and the international', *Theory and Society* 11(6)

Saltman, R.B. (1983) *The Social and Political Thought of Michael Bakunin*

Barker, J.H. (1986) *Individualism and Community: The State and Marx in Early Anarchism*

Sharkey, P. (tr.) (1981) *The Poverty of Statism*, essays by Fabbri and Rocker

McLaughlin, P. (2001) 'On the fate of the state: Bakunin versus Marx', *Labyrinth* 3, [available online](#)

Nationalism and national identity in Marx

Lenin, E.V. (1914) 'The right of nations to self-determination', *Collected Works*, Vol. 20

Torr, D. (ed.) (1940) *Marxism, Nationality and War*

Davis, H.B. (1967) *Nationalism and Socialism: Marxist and Labor Theories of Nationalism to 1917*

Petrus, J.A. (1971) 'Marx and Engels on the national question', *Journal of Politics* 33(3)

Cohen, Gerry A. (1983) 'Reconsidering historical materialism', in Pennock, J.R. and Chapman, J.W. (eds) *Nomos XXVI: Marxism*, reprinted in Callinicos, A. (ed.) *Marxist Theory* 1989, reprinted with a few changes in Cohen's *History Labour and Freedom* 1988

Benner, E.L. (1988) 'Marx and Engels on nationalism and national identity: a reappraisal', *Millennium* 17(1)

Avineri, S. (1991) 'Marxism and nationalism', *Journal of Contemporary History* 26(3/4)

Szporluk, R. (1991) *Communism and Nationalism: Karl Marx versus Friedrich List*

Benner, E. (1995) *Really Existing Nationalisms*

James, P. (1996) *Nation Formation: Towards a Theory of Abstract Community*, ch. 2

Cocks, J. (1997) Touché! Marx on nations and nationalism, *Socialism and Democracy* 2, reprinted in B. Jessop and R. Wheatley (eds) *Karl Marx's Social and Political Thought*, Second Series (vols. 5-8), 1999

8. ETHICS AND CRITIQUE

(See also '~ Species-being as a normative ground')

Morality and normativity in Marx: general

(Including the 'Marx and justice' problem: he criticises capitalism as unjust yet sees justice as ideology)

(See also '~ 20th century Marxism: Morality and critique')

(For immanent interpretations see '~ Critique and immanent critique in Marx')

(For morality and normativity in the young Marx see '~ Species-being as a normative ground')

(For other specific issues see '~ Justice and Marx', '~ Critique of morality and humanism in later Marx', '~ Freedom as an ideal in Marx', '~ Individuality and community, particularity and universality in Marx', '~ Species-being as a normative ground', '~ Critique of morality and

humanism in later Marx')

(For Marx on the egoism/moralism and public/private dichotomies: see '~ Individual, identity, subject and subjectification in Marx')

Critique of the Gotha Programme [1875], secs. 1-2

Rubel, M. (1948) 'Introduction à l'éthique marxienne', in his *Pages choisies pour une éthique socialiste*

* Kamenka, E. (1962) *The Ethical Foundations of Marxism*, 2nd ed. 1972, also [available online](#)

Hodges, D. (1962) 'Historical materialism in ethics', *Philosophy and Phenomenological Research*

Tucker, R. (1963) 'Marx and distributive justice', in C.J. Friedrich and J.W. Chapman (eds) *Nomos VI: Justice*, reprinted as ch. 2 of Tucker's *The Marxian Revolutionary Idea* 1970

Gregor, A.J. (1968) 'Marxism and ethics: a methodological inquiry', *Philosophy and Phenomenological Research* 28(3)

Ollman, B. (1971) *Alienation: Marx's Conception of Man in Capitalist Society*, ch. 4 'Is there a Marxian ethic', also [available online](#)

* Wood, A.W. (1972) 'The Marxian critique of justice', *Philosophy and Public Affairs* 1(3), reprinted in Cohen, Nagel and Scanlon (eds) *Marx, Justice and History*

Collier, A. (1974), 'Scientific socialism and the question of socialist values', *Canadian Journal of Philosophy* 7

von Magnis, F. (1975) *Normative Voraussetzungen im Denken des jungen Marx (1843-1848)*

Husami, Z. (1978) 'Marx on distributive justice', *Philosophy and Public Affairs* 8, reprinted in Cohen, Nagel and Scanlon (eds) *Marx, Justice and History*

Cohen, M., Nagel, T. and Scanlon, T. (eds) (1980) *Marx, Justice and History*, pt 1

Buchanan, A.E. (1981) 'The Marxian critique of justice and rights', in K. Nielsen and S.C. Patten (eds) *Marx and Morality*, *Canadian Journal of Philosophy* supp. vol. 7; revised and expanded as *Marx and Justice*, 1982, ch. 4

* Buchanan, A. (1982) *Marx and Justice*, ch. 2 'Marx's evaluative perspective'

* Wood, A. (1981) *Karl Marx*, 2nd ed. 2004, chs. 9-10 'Marx on right and justice'

* Nielsen, K. and Patten, S.C. (eds) (1981) *Marx and Morality*, *Canadian Journal of Philosophy* supp. vol. 7

Stojanovic, S. (1981) 'The ethical potential of Marx's thought', in T. Bottomore (ed.) *Modern Interpretations of Marx*

Miller, R.W. (1983) 'Marx and morality', in Pennock, J.R. and Chapman, J.W. (eds) *Nomos XXVI: Marxism*

* Lukes, S. (1984) *Marxism and Morality*, chs. 1-4

Van der Linden, H. (1984) 'Marx and morality: an impossible synthesis?' *Theory and Society* 13(1)

Caplan, A.L. and Jennings, B. (eds) (1984) *Darwin, Marx and Freud: Their Influence on Moral Theory*, section on Marx

Miller, R.W. (1984) *Analyzing Marx: Morality, Power and History*, chs. 1-2

McCarthy, G. (1985) 'Marx's social ethics and critique of traditional morality', *Studies in Soviet Thought* 29(3)

* Geras, N. (1985) 'The controversy about Marx and justice', *New Left Review* 150, reprinted in Geras's *Literature of Revolution* 1986, also in A. Callinicos (ed.) *Marxist Theory* 1989

Angehrn, E. and Lohmann, G. (eds) (1986) *Ethik und Marx: Moral kritik und normative Grundlagen der Marxschen Theorie*

Nordahl, R. (1985) 'Marx on moral commentary: ideology and science', *Philosophy of the Social Sciences* 15

Angehrn, E. and Lohmann, G. (eds) (1986) *Ethik und Marx. Moralkritik und normative Grundlagen der Marxschen Theorie*

Elliott, J.E. (1986) 'On the possibility of Marx's moral critique of capitalism', *Review of Social*

- Economy* 44(2)
- Soper, K. (1987) 'Marxism and morality', *New Left Review* 163
- Nielsen, K. (1987) 'Marxism and the moral point of view', *American Philosophical Quarterly* 24(4)
- Kain, P.J. (1988) *Marx and Ethics*
- Ryan, A. (1987) 'Justice, exploitation and the end of morality', in J.D.G. Evans (ed.) *Moral Philosophy and Contemporary Problems*
- Buchanan, A.E. (1987) 'Marx, morality and history: an assessment of recent analytical work on Marx', *Ethics* 98
- Nielsen, K. (1988) 'Marx on justice: the Tucker-Wood thesis revisited', *University of Toronto Law Journal* 38
- Sayers, S. (1989) 'Analytical Marxism and morality', in Ware, T. and Nielsen, K. (eds) *Analyzing Marxism: New Essays on Analytical Marxism*, *Canadian Journal of Philosophy* supp. Vol. 15, reprinted in reprinted in Sayers' *Marxism and Human Nature*, ch. 7
- Nielsen, K. (1989) *Marxism and the Moral Point of View: Morality, Ideology and Historical Materialism*
- Peffer, R.G. (1990) *Marxism, Morality and Social Justice*
- McLellan, D. and Sayers, S. (eds) (1990) *Socialism and Morality*
- Edgley, R. (1990) 'Marxism, morality and Mr. Lukes', in D. McLellan and S. Sayers (eds) *Socialism and Morality*
- McCarney, Joseph (1990) *Social Theory and the Crisis of Marxism*, pp. 170-174, also [available online](#)
- + Lukes, S. (1991) 'Morals' in T. Bottomore *Dictionary of Marxist Thought*, 2nd ed.
- Reiman, J. (1991) 'Moral philosophy: the critique of capitalism and the problem of ideology', in T. Carver (ed.) *The Cambridge Companion to Marx*
- Geras, N. (1992) 'Bringing Marx to justice: an addendum and rejoinder', *New Left Review* 195
- Margolis, J. (1992) 'Praxis and meaning: Marx's species-being and Aristotle's political animal', in G.E. McCarthy (ed.) *Marx and Aristotle: Nineteenth-Century German Thought and Classical Antiquity*
- Gilbert, A. (1992) 'Marx's moral realism: eudaimonism and moral progress', in G.E. McCarthy (ed.) *Marx and Aristotle: Nineteenth Century German Social Theory and Classical Antiquity*
- Churchich, N. (1994) *Marxism and Morality: A Critical Examination of Marxist Ethics*
- Sayers, S. (1994) 'Moral values and progress', *New Left Review* 204, pp. 67-85, reprinted in Sayers' *Marxism and Human Nature* ch. 8
- Wilde, L. (1998) *Ethical Marxism and its Radical Critics*
- Brudney, D. (2001) 'Justifying a conception of the good life: the problem of the 1844 Marx', *Political Theory* 29(3)
- Megill, A. (2001) *Karl Marx: The Burden of Reason. Why Marx Rejected Politics and the Market*
- Cannon, B. (2001) *Rethinking the Normative Content of Critical Theory: Marx, Habermas and Beyond*
- Sayers, S. (2007) 'Marxism and morality', published in Chinese in *Qu Hongmei* [Philosophical Researches, Beijing] 2007/9, also [available online](#) in English
- McCarney, Joseph (2007) 'An emancipatory science of society', in M. Seymour and M. Fritsch (eds) *Reason and Emancipation: Essays on the Philosophy of Kai Nielsen*
- Blackledge, P. (2008) 'Marxism and ethics', *International Socialism* 120, [available online](#)
- Henning, C. (2009) 'Was bleibt von der Marx'schen Philosophie? Zu Marx' moralischem Perfektionismus' in B. Bouvier et al (eds) *Was bleibt? Karl Marx heute*, also [available online](#)

Critique and immanent critique in Marx

(Including the practical role of his theory, also interpretations of Marx's critique as making explicit

what is already implicitly present)

(For the role of theory in the revolutionary party see '~ Revolutionary party')

(For Marx's early view of philosophy as a critique of society and as a force for change see '~ Marx's view of ~ philosophy, ~ theory and practice')

(On the equivalent ideas in Hegel see [A Hegel bibliography](#): 'Normative stance', 'Rational is real', 'Ethics and reason')

(On these ideas in 20th century Marxism and sociology see '~ Critical critical theory' and '~ Immanent critique and internal criticism')

Marx [1843] 'Letters from the Franco-German yearbooks', third letter

Tucker, R. (1961) *Philosophy and Myth in Karl Marx*, 2nd ed. 1972, chs. 5-6

Lobkowitz, N. (1967) *Theory and Practice: History of a Concept from Aristotle to Marx*

Howard, D. (1970) 'On Marx's critical theory', *Telos* 6

Brazill, W.J. (1970) *The Young Hegelians*

Colletti, L. (1972) 'Marxism: science or revolution?', in Blackburn (ed.) *Ideology in Social Science*

Antonio, R.J. (1981) 'Immanent critique as the core of critical theory: its origins and developments in Hegel, Marx and contemporary thought', *British Journal of Sociology* 32(3)

Bubner, R. (1982) 'Habermas's concept of critical theory', in J.B. Thompson and D. Held (eds) *Habermas: Critical Debate*

Teeple, G. (1984) *Marx's Critique of Politics 1842-1847*, ch. 1, section on 'Critique and its development'

Benhabib, S. (1984) 'The Marxian method of critique: normative presuppositions', *Praxis International* 3

Benhabib, S. (1984) *Critique, Norm, Utopia: A Study of the Foundations of Critical Theory*

Lohmann, G. (1986) 'Marx's *Capital* and the question of normative standards', *Praxis International* 6(3)

* McCarney, Joseph (1990) *Social Theory and the Crisis of Marxism*, chs. 6-8, 10, also [available online](#)

Farr, J. (1991) 'Science: realism, criticism, autonomy', in Carver (ed.) *The Cambridge Companion to Marx*

Buchwalter, A. (1991) 'Hegel, Marx and the concept of immanent critique', *Journal of the History of Philosophy* 29(2)

Chitty, Andrew (1997) 'The direction of contemporary capitalism and the practical relevance of theory', *Review of International Political Economy* 4(3)

Justice and Marx: general

(In capitalism and in communism)

(I.e. distributive and commutative justice)

(For the issue of whether Marx believes in justice at all see '~ Morality and normativity in Marx', '~ Rawls and Marx')

(For justice as a matter of the producer getting the equivalent of what they produce, see '~ Exploitation in Marx' and '~ Exploitation and self-ownership')

(For the relation between Rawls and Marx see '~ Rawls and Marx')

(For immanent critique see '~ Critique and immanent critique in Marx')

Dognin, P. (1967) 'Échange et "justice" commutative chez Marx', *Archives de Philosophie du Droit* 12, pp. 13-32

McBride, W.L. (1975) 'The concept of justice in Marx, Engels, and others', *Ethics* 85

DiQuattro, A. (1978) 'Alienation and justice in the market', *American Political Science Review* 72(3)

Schedler, G. (1978) 'Justice in Marx, Engels, and Lenin', *Studies in Soviet Thought* (now *Studies in*

East European Thought 18(3)

- Wood, A.W. (1979) 'Marx on right and justice: a reply to Husami', *Philosophy and Public Affairs* 8
- Wood, A. (1981) *Karl Marx*, 2nd ed. 2004, ch. 9 'Marx on right and justice'
- * Buchanan, A. (1982) *Marx and Justice*
- Levine, A. (1982) 'Toward a Marxian theory of justice', *Politics and Society* 11(3)
- Lukes, S. (1982) 'Marxism, morality and justice,' in G. H. R. Parkinson (ed.) *Marx and Marxisms*
- Cohen, Gerry A. (1983) Review of *Karl Marx* by Alan Wood, *Mind* 92
- Elster, J. (1985) *Making Sense of Marx*, part 1 section 4 'Freedom, exploitation and justice'
- Wood, A. (1986) 'Marx and equality', in Roemer, J. (ed.) *Analytical Marxism*
- Ryan, A. (1987) 'Justice, exploitation and the end of morality', in J.D.G. Evans (ed.) *Moral Philosophy and Contemporary Problems*
- Nielsen, K. (1988) 'Arguing about justice: Marxist immoralism and Marxist moralism', *Philosophy and Public Affairs* 17(3)
- Peffer, R. G. (1988) *Marxism, Morality and Social Justice*, ch 8
- + Kymlicka, W. (1989) *Liberalism, Community and Culture*, ch. 6
- Pruzan, E.R. (1989) *The Concept of Justice in Marx*
- + Kymlicka, W. (1990) *Contemporary Political Philosophy*, ch. 5
- McCarney, Joseph (1992) 'Marx and justice again', *New Left Review* I/195
- White, S. (1996) 'Needs, labour, and Marx's conception of justice', *Political Studies* 44

Needs principle

- ('From each according to his abilities to each according to his needs')
- German Ideology*, CW5, p. 537 (attributed to Hess)
- Critique of the Gotha Programme*, CW24, p. 87
- Elster, J. (1985) *Making Sense of Marx*, part 1 section 4 'Freedom, exploitation and justice'
- Cohen, Gerry A. (1990) 'Marxism and contemporary political philosophy, or: why Nozick exercises some Marxists more than he does any egalitarian liberals', *Canadian Journal of Philosophy*, sup. vol. 16 'Canadian Philosophers'
- Brudney, D. (1998) *Marx's Attempt to Leave Philosophy*, ch. 5

Radical injustice, and justice as community

- (The idea that the wage-labour capital relation is unjust as such, regardless of the distribution of the product)
- The Holy Family* ch. 6.3 (b) 'The Jewish Question no. 3' (passage on relative vs. absolute imperfections)
- 1843 Introduction* (passage on the class with radical chains)
- Gould, C.C. (1978) *Marx's Social Ontology: Individuality and Community in Marx's Theory of Social Reality*, ch. 5 'The ontology of justice'
- Lyotard, J.-F. [1985] 'Judiciousness in dispute, or Kant after Marx', in *The Lyotard Reader*, pp. 353-7
- Shandro, A. (1989) 'A Marxist theory of justice?', *Canadian Journal of Political Science* 22(1)
- Daly, J. (2000) 'Marx and justice', *International Journal of Philosophical Studies* 8(3)

Exploitation in contemporary political philosophy

- Arneson, R.J. (1981) 'What's wrong with exploitation?', *Ethics* 91
- Steiner, H. (1984) 'A liberal theory of exploitation', *Ethics* 94
- Reeve, A. (ed.) (1987) *Modern Theories of Exploitation*
- Goodin, R.E. (1987) 'Exploiting a situation and exploiting a person', in Reeve (ed.) *Modern Theories*

of Exploitation

- Steiner, H. (1987) 'Exploitation', in Reeve (ed.) *Modern Theories of Exploitation*
- Van Parijs, P. (1987) 'Exploitation and the libertarian challenge', in Reeve (ed.) *Modern Theories of Exploitation*
- Kymlicka, W. (1990) *Contemporary Political Philosophy*, pp. 171-183 (or 2nd edition 2002 pp. 177-187)
- Schwartz, J.K. (1995) 'What's wrong with exploitation?', *Nous* 29(2)
- Wood, A. (1995) 'Exploitation', *Social Philosophy and Policy* 12(2)

Exploitation in Marx

- (For exploitation as the explanation of profit, see '~ Exploitation theory of profit')
- (For Roemer's analysis see '~ Exploitation: Roemer-Wright accounts of exploitation and class'; for Cohen's see '~ Exploitation and self-ownership')
- Holstrom, N. (1977) 'Exploitation' *Canadian Journal of Philosophy* 7
- Buchanan, A.E. (1982) *Marx and Justice*, ch. 3 'Exploitation and alienation'
- Elster, J. (1985) *Making Sense of Marx*, part 1 section 4.3 'Is exploitation unjust?'
- + Buchanan, A.E. (1987) 'Marx, morality and history: an assessment of recent analytical work on Marx', *Ethics* 98, pp. 128-132
- DiQuattro, A. (1998) 'Liberal theory and the idea of communist justice', *American Political Science Review* 92(1)
- Wood, A. (2004) *Karl Marx*, 2nd ed., ch. 16 'Capitalist exploitation'

Exploitation and self-ownership (Nozick and Cohen)

- (Self-ownership is ownership of my own talents and labour, exploitation in this discussion is thought of as theft of part of the worker's labour-product)
- (For the idea of self-ownership in general see [A political philosophy bibliography](#): 'Self-ownership and world-ownership')
- Nozick, R. (1974) *Anarchy State and Utopia*, pp. 253-262 'Marxian exploitation'
- Cohen, Gerry A. (1979) 'The labour theory of value and the concept of exploitation', *Philosophy and Public Affairs* 8(4), reprinted in J. Cohen et al. (eds) *Marx Justice and History* 1980, revised version in Cohen's *History, Labour and Freedom* 1988
- Ryan, C.C. (1980) 'Socialist justice and the right to the labour product', *Political Theory* 8(4)
- Yuan-Kang, S. (1980) 'Nozick on Marx's labor theory of value and exploitation', *Philosophical Forum* 11
- Cohen, Gerry A. (1981) 'Freedom, justice and capitalism', *New Left Review* 126, also in his *History Labour and Freedom*
- Smith, A.A. (1982) 'Robert Nozick's critique of Marxian economics', *Social Theory and Practice* 8
- Reiman, J. (1987) 'Exploitation, force and the moral assessment of capitalism: thoughts on Roemer and Cohen', *Philosophy and Public Affairs* 16
- Buchanan, A.E. (1987) 'Marx, morality and history: an assessment of recent analytical work on Marx', *Ethics* 98, pp. 128-130
- * Cohen, Gerry A. (1990) 'Marxism and contemporary political philosophy, or: why Nozick exercises some Marxists more than he does any egalitarian liberals', *Canadian Journal of Philosophy*, sup. vol. 16 'Canadian Philosophers'
- Christman, J. (1991) 'Self-ownership, equality, and the structure of property rights', *Political Theory* 19(1)
- Warren, P. (1994) 'Self-ownership, reciprocity, and exploitation, or why Marxists shouldn't be afraid of Robert Nozick', *Canadian Journal of Philosophy* 24(1)

- Laycock, H. (1999) 'Exploitation via labour power in Marx', *Journal of Ethics* 3(2)
- Levy, N. (2002) 'Self-ownership: defending Marx against Cohen', *Social Theory and Practice* 28(1)

Exploitation: Roemer-Wright accounts of exploitation and class

(Roemer: property-relations account of exploitation and class; Wright (earlier): domination account of class; Wright (later): property-relations account of class)

- Wright, E.O. (1978) *Class, Crisis and the State*
- Roemer, J.E. (1981) *Analytical Foundations of Marxian Economic Theory*
- Roemer, J.F. (1982) *A General Theory of Exploitation and Class*
- Roemer, J. F. (1982) 'Property relations vs. surplus value in Marxian exploitation', *Philosophy and Public Affairs* 11(4)
- Roemer, J. (1982) 'New directions in the Marxian theory of exploitation and class', *Politics and Society* 11(3), reprinted in J. Roemer (ed.) *Analytical Marxism* 1986
- Wright, E.O. (1982) 'The status of the political in the concept of class structure', *Politics and Society* 11(3)
- Elster, J. (1982) 'Roemer vs. Roemer', *Politics and Society* 11(3)
- Elster, J. (1983) 'Exploitation, freedom and justice', in J.R. Pennock and J.W. Chapman (eds) *Nomos XXVI: Marxism*
- Roemer, J. (1985) 'Should Marxists be interested in exploitation?', *Philosophy and Public Affairs* 14, abridged in Roemer 1986
- Wright, E.O. (1985) *Classes*, esp. ch. 3
- Buchanan, A.E. (1985) *Ethics, Efficiency and the Market*, pp. 121-122
- Carling, A. (1986) 'Rational choice Marxism', *New Left Review* 186, reprinted in M. Cowling and L. Wilde (eds)
- Carling, A. (1987) 'Exploitation, extortion and oppression' *Political Studies* 35
- Reiman, J. (1987) 'Exploitation, force and the moral assessment of capitalism: thoughts on Roemer and Cohen', *Philosophy and Public Affairs* 16
- Peffer, R. G. (1988) *Marxism, Morality and Social Justice*, ch 3 'Theories of freedom and exploitation'
- Roemer, J. (1988) *Free to Lose*
- Smith, T. (1989) 'Roemer on Marx's theory of exploitation: shortcomings of a non-dialectical approach', *Science & Society* 53(3)
- Schwartz, J.K. (1995) 'In defence of exploitation', *Economics and Philosophy* 11(2)

Rawls and Marx

(See also [A political philosophy bibliography](#): 'Rawls: left critiques' and 'Rawls as a socialist')

- Rawls, J. (2001) *Justice as Fairness: A Restatement*, sec. 52 (pp. 176-9), also [available online](#)
- Miller, R.W. (1975) 'Rawls and Marxism', *Philosophy and Public Affairs* 3(2), reprinted in N. Daniels (ed.) *Reading Rawls*
- Schedler, G. (1979) 'Rawls, Marx, and the injustice of capitalism', *Revolutionary World* 33
- Peffer, R.G. (1990) *Marxism, Morality and Social Justice* ch. 8
- Rawls, J. (2007) *Lectures on the History of Political Philosophy*, pp. 351-371
- Wei, X. (2008) 'From principle to context: Marx versus Nozick and Rawls on distributive justice', *Rethinking Marxism* 20(3)

Individuality and community, particularity and universality in Marx

(How Marx integrates individual freedom and self-realisation into his ideal of community, or how he combines universality and particularity, also the role of *Sittlichkeit* in Marx's thought.)

(Including the idea of relating to each other 'as individuals')

- (See also '~ Species-being: general)
- (See also '~ Species-being as a normative ground')
- (See also '~ Anarchism and Marx')
- (See also '~ Communist consciousness')
- On the Jewish Question*, last page of part 1
- Notes on James Mill*, last page
- Tucker, R.C. [1961] *Philosophy and Myth in Karl Marx*, 2nd ed. 1972
- Schaff, A (1970) *Marxism and the Human Individual*
- Megill, K.A. (1970) 'The community in Marx's philosophy', *Philosophy and Phenomenological Research* 30
- Mitias, M. H. (1972) 'Marx and the human individual', *Studies in Soviet Thought* (now *Studies in East European Thought*) 12
- Mahowald, M.B. (1973) 'Marx's "Gemeinschaft": another interpretation', *Philosophy and Phenomenological Research* 33
- Cohen, Gerry A. (1974) 'Marx's dialectic of labour', *Philosophy and Public Affairs* 3, slightly revised as ch. 10 of Cohen's *History, Labour and Freedom*
- Vachet, A. (1975) 'La dialectique de l'individu et de la collectivité dans la pensée de Marx', *Philosophiques* 2 (April 1975, 23-53)
- Molina, V. (1977) 'Notes on Marx and the problem of individuality' in *On Ideology*, Working Papers in Cultural Studies 10, Centre for Contemporary Cultural Studies, Birmingham
- Cohen, Gerry A. (1978) *Karl Marx's Theory of History*, pp. 129-33, 'Communism as the liberation of the content'
- Gould, C.C. (1978) *Marx's Social Ontology: Individuality and Community in Marx's Theory of Social Reality*
- Miller, J. (1979) *History and Human Existence*, chs. 1 and 2
- Tucker, D.F.B. (1980) *Marxism and Individualism*
- Shaw, G.C. (1980) 'Socialist individualism', *Studies in Soviet Thought* (now *Studies in East European Thought*) 21
- Thomas, P. (1980) *Karl Marx and the Anarchists*, ch. 3
- Hook, S. (1983) 'Karl Marx versus the communist movement', *Free Inquiry* 3, reprinted as ch. 1 of Hook's *Marxism and Beyond* 1983
- McCarthy, G. (1985) 'Marx's social ethics and critique of traditional morality', *Studies in Soviet Thought* (now *Studies in East European Thought*) 29
- * Lukes, S. (1984) *Marxism and Morality*
- Nordahl, R. (1987) 'Marx and utopia: a critique of the "orthodox" view', *Canadian Journal of Political Science* 20(4)
- Forbes, I. (1990) *Marx and the New Individual*
- Chitty, Andrew (1994) 'Marx, moral consciousness and history', in C. Bertram and A. Chitty (eds) *Has History Ended?*
- Sayers, S. (2007) 'Individual and society in Marx and Hegel: beyond the communitarian critique of liberalism', *Science & Society* 71(1)
- Chitty, Andrew (2009) 'Species-being and capital' in A. Chitty and M. McIvor (eds) *Karl Marx and Contemporary Philosophy*

Recognition in Marx

- (Including Hegel's master-servant relation and Marx, and recognition-centred accounts of species-being)
- (For the ideal of relating to each other 'as individuals' in Marx, see '~ Individuality and community,

particularity and universality')

(For Habermas on this see '~ Habermas's critique of Marx')

(For Honneth on this see '~ Honneth and Marx')

(See also '~ Communist consciousness', '~ Labour as intrinsically emancipatory', '~ Class struggle as moral struggle')

Notes on James Mill, last section

Habermas, Jürgen [1967] 'Labour and interaction: remarks on Hegel's Jena *Philosophy of Mind*', in his *Theory and Practice*, tr. J. Viertel 1973

Meyer, T. (1973) *Der Zweispalt in der Marxschen Emanzipationstheorie*, ch. A2

Arthur, Christopher J. (1983) 'Hegel's master/slave dialectic and a myth of Marxology', *New Left Review* 142, reworked as ch. 7 of Arthur's *Dialectics of Labour: Marx and his Relation to Hegel*, [available online](#)

Chitty, Andrew (1998) 'Recognition and social relations of production', *Historical Materialism* 2(1)

Deranty, J.-P. and Renault, E. (2007) 'Politicizing Honneth's ethics of recognition', *Thesis Eleven* 88(1)

Held, J.M. (2009) 'Marx via Feuerbach: species-being revisited', *Idealistic Studies* 39(1-3)

Varul, M.Z. (2010) 'Reciprocity, recognition and labor value: Marx's incidental moral anthropology of capitalist market exchange', *Journal of Social Philosophy* 41(1)

Chitty, Andrew (2009) 'Species-being and capital' in A. Chitty and M. McIvor (eds) *Karl Marx and Contemporary Philosophy*

Brudney, D. (2010) 'Producing for others', in H.-C. Schmidt am Busch and C. Zurn (eds) *The Philosophy of Recognition: Historical and Contemporary Perspectives*

Quante, M. (2011) 'Recognition as the social grammar of species being in Marx', in H. Ikäheimo and A. Laitinen (eds.) *Recognition and Social Ontology*

Love in Marx's account of communism

(See '~ Communist consciousness')

Recognition in Marxist historiography

Thompson, E.P. (1963) *The Making of the English Working Class*

Moore, B. (1978) *Injustice: The Social Bases of Obedience and Revolt*

Rundell, J.F. (1987) *Origins of Modernity: The Origins of Modern Social Theory from Kant to Hegel to Marx*

Freedom as an ideal in Marx

(See also '~ Modernism in Marx', '~ Species-being as self-creation', '~ Unalienated labour and the 'abolition of labour' in Marx', '~ Individuality and community, particularity and universality in Marx', '~ Labour as intrinsically emancipatory', '~ Alienation/estrangement as collective self-subordination', '~ Autonomist Marxism and operaismo')

(For ethical ideals in Marx in general see '~ Ethics in Marx: general')

(For discussions of the 'realm of freedom' passage in *Capital* volume 3, see '~ Unalienated labour and the 'abolition of labour'')

(For freedom and property see '~ Property in Marx')

(For markets as unfree see [A political philosophy bibliography](#): 'Markets as unfree and coercive')

(For freedom in sense of freedom vs. determinism, see '~ Materialism in Marx')

Economic and Philosophical Manuscripts [1844], section on 'private property and communism' (3rd manuscript)

Grundrisse [1857-58] pp. 611-612

- Capital* Vol. 3 [1865] (Penguin), pp. 958-9
- Critique of the Gotha Programme* [1875], sec. 1
- Hilferding, R. [1904] 'Böhm-Bawerk's criticism of Marx', in E. von Böhm-Bawerk *Karl Marx and the Close of his System*, ed. P.M. Sweezy
- Dunayevskaya, R. (1958) *Marxism and Freedom, from 1776 until Today*
- * Kamenka, E. (1962) *The Ethical Foundations of Marxism*, 2nd ed. 1972, also [available online](#)
- Sowell, T. (1963) 'Karl Marx and the freedom of the individual', *Ethics* 73
- Lauer, Q. (1963) 'Marxism: philosophy of freedom', *Thought* 38
- Fetscher, I. (1967) 'Marx's concretization of the concept of freedom', in E. Fromm (ed.) *Socialist Humanism: An International Symposium*
- Ollman, B. (1971) *Alienation: Marx's Conception of Man in Capitalist Society*, ch. 16 'Freedom as essence'
- Duncan, G. (1973) *Marx and Mill: Two Views of Social Conflict and Social Harmony*
- Easton, L.D. (1974) 'Marx and individual liberty', in *Proceedings of the XV World Congress of Philosophy*, Vol. 4
- O'Rourke, J. (1974) *The Problem of Freedom in Marxist Thought. An Analysis of the Treatment of Human Freedom by Marx, Engels, Lenin and Contemporary Soviet Philosophy*
- Plamenatz, J. (1975) *Karl Marx's Philosophy of Man*, pp. 143-172
- Maneli, M. (1978) 'Three concepts of freedom: Kant-Hegel-Marx', *Interpretation* 7
- Gould, C. (1978) *Marx's Social Ontology: Individuality and Community in Marx's Theory of Social Reality*, pp. 101-128
- * Wood, A. (1981) *Karl Marx*, 2nd ed. 2004, ch. 4 sec. 2
- Easton, L.D. (1981) 'Marx and individual freedom', *Philosophical Forum* 12
- Heller, A. (1982) 'Marx and the "liberation of humankind"', *Philosophy and Social Criticism* 9
- Brenkert, G.G. (1979) 'Freedom and private property in Marx', *Philosophy and Public Affairs* 8(2)
- Lukes, S. (1982) 'Marxism, morality and justice', in G.H.R. Parkinson (ed.) *Marx and Marxisms*
- Smith, G.W. (1982) 'Marxian metaphysics and individual freedom', *Royal Institute of Philosophy Lecture Series* 14
- Brenkert, G. (1983) *Marx's Ethics of Freedom*, ch. 4
- Cohen, Gerry A. (1983) 'Reconsidering historical materialism', in Pennock, J.R. and Chapman, J.W. (eds) *Nomos XXVI: Marxism*, reprinted in Callinicos, A. (ed.) *Marxist Theory* 1989, reprinted with a few changes in Cohen's *History Labour and Freedom* 1988, see section 7
- Walicki, A. (1983) 'Marx and freedom', *New York Review of Books* 30(18)
- * Lukes, S. (1984) *Marxism and Morality*, ch. 5
- Heller, A. (1984) 'Marx, justice, freedom: the libertarian prophet', *Philosophica*
- Peffer, R.G. (1988) *Marxism, Morality and Social Justice*, ch 3 'Theories of freedom and exploitation'
- Walicki, A. (1988) 'Marx as philosopher of freedom', *Critical Review* 2
- Smart, P. (1991) *Mill and Marx: Individual Liberty and the Roads to Freedom*
- O'Meara, W.M. (1992) 'Marx and Mead on the social nature of rationality and freedom', in R.W. Burch and H.J. Saatkamp Jr. (eds) *Frontiers in American Philosophy*, Volume 1
- Holloway, J. (1997) 'A note on alienation', *Historical Materialism* 1(1)
- Geuss, R. (1998) 'Freiheit im Liberalismus und bei Marx', in J. Nida-Rümelin and W. Vossenkuhl (eds) *Ethische und politische Freiheit*
- McNally, D. (2003) 'Beyond the false infinity of capital: dialectics and self-mediation in Marx's theory of freedom', in R. Albritton and J. Simoulidis (eds) *New Dialectics and Political Economy*
- Screpanti, E. (2007) *Libertarian Communism: Marx, Engels and the Political Economy of Freedom*
- Baum, M. (2007) 'Freedom in Marx', *Radical Philosophy Review* 10(2)

Freedom and unfreedom in capitalism

Friedman, M. (1962) *Capitalism and Freedom*, Introduction, ch. 1

Nozick, R. (1974) *Anarchy State and Utopia*, 262-265

Cohen, Gerry A. (1979) 'Capitalism, freedom and the proletariat', in A. Ryan (ed.) *The Idea of Freedom*

Cohen, Gerry A. (1981) 'Illusions about private property and freedom', in J. Mepham and D.H. Ruben (eds) *Issues in Marxist Philosophy*, vol. 4

Cohen, Gerry A. (1981) 'Freedom, justice and capitalism', *New Left Review* 126, also in his *History Labour and Freedom*

* Cohen, Gerry A. (1983) 'The structure of proletarian unfreedom', *Philosophy and Public Affairs* 12(1), somewhat revised in Cohen's *History, Labour and Freedom*, reprinted in Goodin and Pettit (eds) *Contemporary Political Philosophy: An Anthology*, and in S. Meikle (ed.) *Marx* 2002

Elster, J. (1985) *Making Sense of Marx*, ch. 4 sec. 2

Wall, E. (2001) 'Marx, law, and coercion', *Journal of Social Philosophy* 32(1)

Modernism in Marx

(I.e. the idea that the modern epoch is necessarily one of self-determination)

(Including the idea of history as the development of freedom in Marx)

(See also '~ Freedom as an ideal in Marx', '~ Species-being as self-creation')

Berman, M. (1982) *All That is Solid Melts into Air: The Experience of Modernity*

Habermas, Jürgen [1985] *The Philosophical Discourse of Modernity*, tr. 1990, lecture 3 secs. 2-3

McCarney, Joseph (1991) 'The true realm of freedom: Marxist philosophy after communism', *New Left Review* I/189

Pippin, R. (1991) *Modernism as a Philosophical Problem*, 2nd ed. 1999, pp. 1-15 and 46-61 (on human autonomy as the central idea in modernist thought)

Cannon, B. (2001) *Rethinking the Normative Content of Critical Theory: Marx, Habermas and Beyond*

Cannon, B. (2005) 'Retrieving the normative content of Marxism: from a transhistorical to a modern conception of self-constitution', *Historical Materialism* 13(3)

McIvor, M. (2006) 'Marx's modernism: outline of a defence', [available online](#)

McIvor, M. (2009) 'Marx's philosophical modernism: post-Kantian foundations of historical materialism', in A. Chitty and M. McIvor (eds) *Karl Marx and Contemporary Philosophy*

Kantian ethics and Marx

(See ~ Kant and Marx')

Kantian socialism

(See RPOLPHIL: '~ Kantian socialism')

Critique of morality and humanism in the later Marx

(Attempts by later Marx and Marxists to explain the discourse of morality and 'man' and go beyond it altogether, either now or in communist society)

(See also '~ Anthropocentrism and the mastery of nature')

(See also '~ Fetishism, reification and personification in Marx')

(See also '~ Individual, identity, subject and subjectification in Marx')

(See also '~ Stirner and Marx')

Communist Manifesto, section 3.1.c 'German or "True" Socialism'

Ash, W. (1964) *Marxism and Moral Concepts*

Althusser, L. [1964] 'Marxism and humanism', in *For Marx*

McCarthy, G. (1985) 'Marx's social ethics and critique of traditional morality', *Studies in Soviet Thought* (now *Studies in East European Thought*) 29

Kain, P.J. (1988) *Marx and Ethics*

9. PROLETARIAT, REVOLUTION AND COMMUNISM

Class

(See also [A political philosophy bibliography](#): 'Exploitation: Roemer-Wright accounts of exploitation and class')

(For the proletariat see '~ Proletariat')

(For the role of the revolutionary party in this see '~ Revolutionary party, its role and tactics')

(For the 'economist vs. voluntarist' debate about the degree to which revolutionary action is possible autonomously of economic conditions, see '~ Determinism, inevitability and agency in Marx's theory of history')

The Communist Manifesto [1848]

'Letter to Weydemeyer'

The Eighteenth Brumaire of Louis Bonaparte [1852], secs. 4,7

Capital Vol. 1, ch 10 secs 1, 5-7, ch 26, ch 32

Weber, M. [19??] 'Classes, status groups and power' in W.G. Runciman (ed.) *Weber: Selections in Translation*, 1978

Lenin, V.I. [1917] *Imperialism*

Lukacs, Georg [1923] 'What is orthodox Marxism?', in *History and Class Consciousness*

Blackburn, R. (ed.) (1968??) *Ideology in Social Science*

Bottomore, T. (196??) *Karl Marx*

Meszaros, I. (ed.) (1971) *Aspects of History and Class Consciousness*

Draper, H. (197??) *Karl Marx's Theory of Revolution, Volume 2: The Politics of Social Classes*

Gubbay, J. (1997) 'A Marxist critique of Weberian class analyses', *Sociology* 31(1)

Proletariat

(Including development of the early Marx's conception of the proletariat)

Hegel [1821] *Philosophy of Right*, §§241-5

'Communism and the Augsburg Allgemeine Zeitung' [Oct 1842], in *Collected Works* vol. 1

'Debates on the law of theft of wood' [Oct 1842], sec. dated 27 October 1842, in *Collected Works* vol. 1 pp. 231-239

Contribution to a Critique Hegel's Philosophy of Right: Introduction (the '1843 Introduction'), last few pages

The Communist Manifesto, part 1

Avineri, S. (1968) *The Social and Political Thought of Karl Marx*, ch. 2 'The proletariat: the universal class'

McCarthy (1978) *Marx and the Proletariat : A Study in Social Theory*

Lovell, D.W. (1988) *Marx's Proletariat: The Making of a Myth*

McCarney, Joseph (1990) *Social Theory and the Crisis of Marxism* chs. 9-10, [also available online](#)

Perkins, S. (1993) *Marxism and the Proletariat: A Lukacsian Perspective*

Class consciousness and revolutionary subjectivity

(How the proletariat becomes a class 'for itself' and becomes motivated to overthrow capitalism)

Wages [1847], section 7 'Workers' associations'

The Poverty of Philosophy, chapter 2.2 'Division of labour and machinery', chapter 2.5 'Strikes and combinations of workers'

The Communist Manifesto, section 1

Lukacs, Georg [1923] 'Class consciousness', in *History and Class Consciousness*

Miller, J. (1979) *History and Human Existence*

Meyerson, K. (1990) *False Consciousness*

McCarney, Joseph (1990) *Social Theory and the Crisis of Marxism*, ch. 10, [also available online](#)

Chitty, Andrew (1994) 'Marx, moral consciousness and history', in C. Bertram and A. Chitty (eds) *Has History Ended?*

Shandro, A. (1995) "'Consciousness from without": Marxism, Lenin and the proletariat', *Science & Society* 59(3)

Starosta, G. (2003) 'Scientific knowledge and political action: on the antinomies of Lukács's thought in *History and Class Consciousness*', *Science and Society* 67(1)

Communist consciousness and the 'new man'

(Human psychology in communism)

(Including love in Marx's account of communism)

(See also '~ Individuality and community, particularity and universality in Marx', '~ Recognition and Marx')

Notes on James Mill, last page

'Theses on Feuerbach', 3rd thesis

Baron, B. Le (1971) 'Marx on human emancipation', *Canadian Journal of Political Science* 4(4)

Forbes, I. (1990) *Marx and the New Individual*

* Brudney, D. (2010) 'Producing for others', in H.-C. Schmidt am Busch and C. Zurn (eds) *The Philosophy of Recognition: Historical and Contemporary Perspectives*

Rational choice approaches to class action and class consciousness

(This is within capitalism and in the transition to socialism; for previous transitions see '~ Rational choice approaches to the problem of transition between epochs')

(See also '~ Rational choice Marxism: general')

Roemer, J. (1978) 'Neoclassicism, Marxism and collective action', *Journal of Economic Issues* 12

Buchanan, A.E. (1979) 'Revolutionary motivation and rationality', *Philosophy and Public Affairs* 9(1), reprinted in *Marx, Justice History*, (eds) M. Cohen, T. Nagel and T. Scanlon; revised version as ch. 5 of Buchanan's *Marx and Justice*

Levin, M. (1980) 'Marx and working class consciousness', *History of Political Thought* 1

Przeworski, A. (1980) 'Material interests, class compromise, and the transition to socialism', *Politics and Society* 10(2), reprinted in Roemer, J. (ed.) *Analytical Marxism*

Lash, S. and Urry, J. (1984) 'The new Marxism of collective action: a critical analysis', *Sociology* 18

Hindess, B. (1984) 'Rational choice theory and the concept of political action', *Economy and Society* 5:13

Elster, J. (1985) *Making Sense of Marx* secs. 6.2, 6.3 (pp. 344-397)

Hindess, B. (1985) 'Actors and social relations' in M.L. Wardell and S.P. Turner (eds) *Sociological Theory in Transition*

Przeworski, A. (1985) *Capitalism and Social Democracy*

Buchanan, A.E. (1987) 'Marx, morality and history: an assessment of recent analytical work on Marx',

Ethics 98, pp. 112-119

Taylor, M. (ed.) (1988) *Rationality and Revolution*

Taylor, M. (1988) 'Rationality and revolutionary collective action', in Taylor, M. (ed.) *Rationality and Revolution*

Hindess, B. (1988) *Choice, Rationality and Social Theory*, esp. ch. 6

Cohen, Gerry A. (1989) *History Labour and Freedom* ch. 6, 'Fettering'

Carter, A. (1998) 'Fettering, development and revolution', *Heythrop Journal* 39(2)

Class struggle as a moral struggle

(See also '~ Recognition in Marx', '~ Honneth and Marx')

(See also RMODERNI: ~ Honneth)

Thompson, E. (1966) *The Making of the English Working Class*

Willis, P. (1977) *Learning to Labour*

Moore, B. (1978) *Injustice: The Social Bases of Obedience and Revolt*

Revolution, ethics of revolution

(See also '~ Revolutionary party', '~ Post-revolutionary democracy')

Lowy, M. [1970] *The Theory of Revolution in the Young Marx*, tr. 2003

Schaff, A. (1973) 'Marxist theory on revolution and violence', *Journal of the History of ideas* 34(2)

Hook, S. (1973) 'Myth and fact in the Marxist theory of revolution and violence', *Journal of the History of ideas* 34(2)

Ash, W. (1977) *Morals and Politics: Ethics of Revolution*

Goertzel, T. (1988) 'The ethics of terrorism and revolution', *Terrorism: An International Journal* 11, also [available online](#)

Finlay, C.J. (2006) 'Violence and revolutionary subjectivity: Marx to Zizek', *European Journal of Political Theory* 5(4)

Hewlett, Nick (2012) 'Marx, Engels and the ethics of violence in revolt', *The European Legacy* 17(7)

Revolutionary party, its role and tactics

(For the role of theory in development of revolutionary class consciousness as a whole see '~ Critique')

(For the 'economist vs. voluntarist' debate about the degree to which revolutionary action is possible autonomously of economic conditions, see '~ Determinism, inevitability and agency in Marx's theory of history')

Lenin, V.I. [19?] *What is to be Done?*

Lukacs, Georg [1923] *History and Class Consciousness*, final chapter

Merleau-Ponty, M. (194??) *Adventures of the Dialectic*, chapter on Lukacs

Cunliffe, J. (1981) 'Marx, Engels and the party', *History of Political Thought* 2

Post-revolutionary democracy, dictatorship of the proletariat

(Democracy immediately after capitalism)

(For democracy under capitalism see '~ Modern state in Marx')

(See also '~ Stateless democracy', '~ Democracy in the early Marx', '~ Anarchism and Marx', '~ Council communism and workers' councils')

Critique of Hegel's Philosophy of Right [1843]

On the Jewish Question [1843]

The Communist Manifesto [1848] final section

- * *The Civil War in France* [1871], part 3
Critique of the Gotha Programme [1875], esp. secs. 1, 4
 Bakunin [1873] *Statism and Anarchy*, section on 'Critique of Marxist Theory of the State', [available online](#)
 Marx, K. [1874-75] 'Conspectus of Bakunin's *Statism and Anarchy*', [available online](#)
 Lenin, V.I. [1918] *The State and Revolution*
 Popper, K. (1945) *The Open Society and Its Enemies, Vol. 2: Hegel and Marx*, 4th (ed.) 1962, ch. 17
 Rubel, M. (1962) 'Notes on Marx's conception of democracy', *New Politics* 1(2)
 Avineri, S. (1968) *The Social and Political Thought of Karl Marx*, ch. 1, sec. on 'classless society'; and ch. 8, sec. on 'Universal suffrage'
 Evans, M. (1972) 'Karl Marx and the concept of participation', in G. Parry (ed.) *Participation in Politics*
 Hunt, R.N. (1974) *The Political Ideas of Marx and Engels, Vol. 1: Marxism and Totalitarian Democracy, 1818-1850*, ch. 9 'Dictatorship of the proletariat: the career of a slogan'
 Rouse, D.L. (1976) 'Marx's materialist concept of democracy', *Philosophy Research Archives* 2(1)
 Crocker, L. (1981) 'Marx, liberty and democracy' in J.P. Burke (ed.) *Marxism and the Good Society*
 Harrington, M. (1981) 'Marxism and democracy', *Praxis International* 1(1)
 Bender, F.L. (1981) 'The ambiguities of Marx's conceptions of proletarian dictatorship and transition to communism', *History of Political Thought* 2(3)
 Krancberg, S. (1982) 'Karl Marx and democracy', *Studies in Soviet Thought* (now *Studies in East European Thought*) 24
 Buchanan, A.E. (1983) 'Marx on democracy and the obsolescence of rights', *South African Journal of Philosophy* 2
 Springborg, P. (1984) 'Karl Marx on democracy, participation, voting, and equality', *Political Theory* 12
 Hunt, R.N. (1984) *The Political Ideas of Marx and Engels, Vol. 2: Classical Marxism 1850-1895*, chs. 5-7
 Femia, J.V. (1985) 'Marxism and radical democracy', *Inquiry* 28
 O'Neill, J. (1986) 'Scientific socialism and democracy: a response to Femia's "Marxism and radical democracy"', *Inquiry* 29
 Levin, M. (1988) *Marx, Engels and Liberal Democracy*
 Draper, H. (1989) *Karl Marx's Theory of Revolution, Vol. 3: The Dictatorship of the Proletariat*
 Gilbert, A. (1991) 'Political philosophy: Marx and radical democracy', in T. Carvell (ed.) *The Cambridge Companion to Marx*
 Ehrenberg, J. (1992) *The Dictatorship of the Proletariat: Marxism's Theory of Socialist Democracy*
 Doveton, D. (1994) 'Marx and Engels on democracy', *History of Political Thought* 15(4), reprinted in B. Jessop and R. Wheatley (eds) *Karl Marx's Social and Political Thought* (reading 81)
 Barani, Z. (1997) 'The "volatile" Marxian concept of the dictatorship of the proletariat', *Studies in East European Thought* 49
 Tabak, M. (2000) 'Marx's theory of proletarian dictatorship revisited', *Science & Society* 64(3)
 Howard, D. (2000) 'Marxism in the post-communist world', *Critical Horizons* 1(1)
 Grollios, V. (2011) 'Marx and Engels' critique of democracy: the materialist character of their concept of autonomy', *Critique* 39(1)

Stateless democracy, withering away of the state

(See also '~ Anarchism and Marx')

Lenin, V.I. *The State and Revolution*

Draper, H. (1970) 'The death of the state in Marx and Engels', *The Socialist Register* 1970, [available](#)

[online](#)

- Megill, K.A. (1972) 'The community in Marx's philosophy', *Philosophy and Phenomenological Research* 30(3)
- Kolakowski, L. (1974) 'The myth of human self-identity: the unity of civil and political society in socialist thought', in L. Kolakowski and S. Hampshire (eds) *The Socialist Idea: A Reappraisal* (with response by Stuart Hampshire)
- Forster, M. (1980) 'Marx on the communist state: a partial eclipse of political reality', *Canadian Journal of Political and Social Theory* 14
- Easton, L.D. (1981) 'Marx and individual freedom', *Philosophical Forum* 12
- Nordahl, R. (1987) 'Marx and utopia: a critique of the "orthodox" view', *Canadian Journal of Political Science* 20(4)
- Levine, A. (1987) *The End of the State*
- Meszáros, I. (1995) 'How could the state wither away?', in his *Beyond Capital: Towards a Theory of Transition*

Communism: general

(In Marx and in recent thought)

(See also '~ Individuality and community, particularity and universality in Marx', which is more general.)

(See also '~ Utopianism and Marx', '~ Unalienated labour')

(For the political dimension of communism, see '~ Stateless democracy, withering away of the state and stateless democracy')

- Ramm, T. (1957) 'Die Künftige Gesellschaftsordnung nach der Theorie von Marx und Engels', in I. Fetscher (ed.) *Marxismusstudien* vol. 2
- Fetscher, I. (1961) 'Marx, Engels and future society', *Survey* 5
- Goldmann, L. (1966) 'Socialism and humanism' in E. Fromm (ed.) *Socialist Humanism: An International Symposium*
- Avineri, S. (1968) *The Social and Political Thought of Karl Marx*, pp. 114-117, 174-182
- McLellan, D. (1969) 'Marx's view of the unalienated society', *Review of Politics* 31(4)
- Gould, C. (1978) *Marx's Social Ontology: Individuality and Community in Marx's Theory of Social Reality*, ch. 5 'The ontology of justice'
- Ollman, B. (1977) 'Marx's vision of communism: a reconstruction', *Critique: A Journal of Socialist Theory* 8
- Cohen, Gerry A. (1978) *Karl Marx's Theory of History*, pp. 129-33, 'Communism as the liberation of the content'
- Arthur, Christopher J. (1986) *Dialectics of Labour: Marx and his Relation to Hegel*, ch. 3, [available online](#)
- Berki, R.N. (1990) 'Through and through Hegel: Marx's road to communism', *Political Studies* 38
- Cohen, Gerry A. (1991) 'Isaiah's Marx, and mine', in E. Ullmann-Margalit and A. Margalit (eds) *Isaiah Berlin: A Celebration*
- Carver, T. (1998) 'Technologies and utopias: Marx's communism', in his *The Postmodern Marx*
- Dahlem, M. (2005) *Self-Identity and Human Happiness*, pp. 74-83
- Ali, T. (2009) *The Idea of Communism (What was Communism?)*
- Badiou, A. (2010) *The Communist Hypothesis*
- Douzinas, C. and Zizek, S. (eds) (2010) *The Idea of Communism*
- Groys, B. (2010) *The Communist Postscript*

Communism as emergent out of capitalism

(Including the idea of an abstract-concrete progression from capitalism to communism)

(Also the way that capitalism universalises and socialises individuals)

(For the idea of a progression from unconscious to conscious sociality see '~ Contradictions of commodity production')

(See also '~Teleology in Marx's theory of history')

Cohen, Gerry A. (1974) 'Marx's dialectic of labour', *Philosophy and Public Affairs* 3, slightly revised as ch. 10 of Cohen's *History, Labour and Freedom*

Gould, C.C. (1978) *Marx's Social Ontology: Individuality and Community in Marx's Theory of Social Reality*, ch. 1 'The ontology of society'

* Berki, R.N. (1983) *Insight and Vision: The Problem of Communism in Marx's Thought*

Meikle, S. (1985) *Essentialism in the Thought of Karl Marx*, chs. 4-6

Smith, T. (1990) *The Logic of Marx's Capital: Replies to Hegelian Criticisms*, chapter 1, section C

Chitty, Andrew (2009) 'Species-being and capital' in A. Chitty and M. McIvor (eds) *Karl Marx and Contemporary Philosophy*

Division of labour and its abolition in communism

(With thanks to James Furner)

Rattansi, A. (1982) *Marx and the Division of Labour*

Ware, R. (1982) 'Marx, the division of labour, human nature', *Social Theory and Practice* 8

Bottomore, T. (1984) 'Socialism and the division of labour', in his *Sociology and Socialism*

Booth, W.J. (1989) 'Gone fishing: making sense of Marx's concept of communism', *Political Theory* 17(2)

Furner, F. (2011) 'Marx's sketch of communist society in *The German Ideology* and the problems of occupational confinement and occupational identity', *Philosophy and Social Criticism* 37(2)

10. 20TH-21ST CENTURY MARXISM AND POST-MARXISM

20th Century Marxism: histories and commentaries

(For the individual 20th century Marxists see)

De George, R.T. (1968) *The New Marxism: Soviet and East European Marxism since 1956*

Lichtheim, G. (1971) *From Marx to Hegel*

Anderson, P. (1976) *Considerations on Western Marxism*

Kolakowski, L. (1978) *Main Currents of Marxism, Volume 3: The Breakdown*

Timpanaro, S. [19??] *On Materialism*

Jacoby, R. (1981) *Dialectic of Defeat: Contours of Western Marxism*

Jay, M. (1984) *Marxism and Totality*

McCarney, Joseph (1990) *Social Theory and the Crisis of Marxism*, chs. 1-3, 10, also [available online](#)

20th century Marxism: philosophy

(For Marx's philosophy see '~ Marx's philosophy')

Plekhanov, G. [19??] *Fundamental Problems of Marxism*, parts 6-14

Plekhanov, G. [18??] *Essays in the History of Materialism*, tr. 1934

Lukacs, Georg [1923] *History and Class Consciousness*

Ilyenkov, E.V. [1974] *Dialectical Logic*

Scanlan, J.P. (1985) *Marxism in the USSR: A Critical Study of Current Soviet Thought*, chs. 1-4

Korsch, K. [1923] *Marxism and Philosophy*

20th century Marxism: dialectical materialism, dialectics of nature, and dialectical method

(See also '~ Lenin and Hegel')

(See also '~ Bloch')

(For dialectics of nature in Marx see '~ Materialism in Marx')

(For dialectical method in general in Marx see '~ Dialectical exposition and dialectical method in general, Marx's conception of science')

(For relation between Hegel's logic and Marx's method see '~ Hegel's Logic and the method of Capital')

Engels [1873-86, pub. 1925] *Dialectics of Nature*, 'Introduction', 'Old Preface to Anti-Dühring', 'Dialectics'

Engels, F. [1878] *Anti-Dühring*, part 1

Engels, F. [1888] *Ludwig Feuerbach and the Outcome of Classical German Philosophy*

Engels, F. [1892] Introduction to the English edition of *Socialism: Utopian and Scientific*

Lenin, V.I. [1895-1916] *Collected Works, Volume 38: Philosophical Notebooks*, 1976

Lenin, V.I. [1908] *Materialism and Empirio-Criticism*

Lukacs, Georg [1923] 'What is orthodox Marxism?' in *History and Class Consciousness*

Stalin, J. [1938] 'Dialectical and historical materialism', in *A History of the Communist Party of the Soviet Union (Bolshevik). Short Course*

Althusser, L. [1962] 'Contradiction and overdetermination', in *For Mar*, also [available online](#)

* Colletti, L. [1969] *Marxism and Hegel*, tr. 1973 chs. 1-3, 10

Timpanaro, S. (1970) *On Materialism*

O'Rourke, J.J. (1974) *The Problem of Freedom in Marxist Thought*

Colletti, L. (1975) 'Marxism and the dialectic', *New Left Review* 93

Scanlan, J.P. (1985) *Marxism in the USSR: A Critical Survey of Current Soviet Thought*, ch. 3 'Objective dialectics'

20th century Marxism: praxis-based epistemology and ontology

(Marxist epistemology as based on labour not mental synthesis, phenomenological Marxism, philosophy of praxis, labour-based epistemology and ontology)

(For praxis-based epistemology and ontology in Marx see '~ Praxis, also ~ *Theses on Feuerbach*)

(For we-based epistemologies, sociology of the categories, sociological metacritique see [A Hegel bibliography](#): 'Social epistemology or pragmatism in ch. 4')

(Also RSOCSIE: 'sociology of the categories')

First *Thesis on Feuerbach*

Simmel, G. [1900] *The Philosophy of Money*, tr. D. Frisby, pp. 453-463

Heidegger, M. [1927] *Being and Time*, secs. 15-16

Sartre, J.-P. [1960] *Critique of Dialectical Reason*

Petrovic, G. (1967) *Marxism in the Midtwentieth Century*

Kosik, K. [1967] *Dialectics of the Concrete*

Habermas, Jürgen [1968] *Knowledge and Human Interests*, ch. 2 (esp. pp. 28-29)

Goldmann, L. [1973] *Lukacs and Heidegger: Towards a New Philosophy*

Ilyenkov, E.V. (1977) 'The concept of the ideal', in *Philosophy in the USSR: Problems of Dialectical Materialism*, [available online](#)

Chitty, Andrew (1993) 'The early Marx on needs', *Radical Philosophy* 64

20th century Marxism: the state

(Including 'Political Marxism' - E.M. Wood, R. Brenner - and the idea of the capitalist state as prior to the capitalist economy)

(Also including the 'capital-logic' approach)

Miliband, R. (1969) *The State in Capitalist Society*

Poulantzas, N. [1968] *Political Power and Social Classes*, tr. 1973

Poulantzas, N.

Poulantzas, N. [1973] *Classes in Contemporary Capitalism*, tr. 1975

Holloway, J. and Picciotto, S. (eds) (1978) *State and Capital: A Marxist Debate*

Wood, E.M. (1981) 'The separation of the economic and the political in capitalism', *New Left Review* 127, revised as ch. 1 of her *Democracy Against Capitalism*

Jessop, B. (1982) *The Capitalist State: Marxist Theories and Methods*

Jessop, B. (1985) *Nicos Poulantzas: Marxist Theory and Political Strategy*

Jessop, B. (1990) *State Theory: Putting the Capitalist State in Its Place*

Clarke, S. (ed.) (1991) *The State Debate*

Holloway, J. and Bonefeld, Werner

Wood, E.M. (1995) *Democracy Against Capitalism: Renewing Historical Materialism*

Jessop, B. (2002) *The Future of the Capitalist State*

Wood, E.M. (2003) *Empire of Capital*

Knafo, S. (2007) 'Political Marxism and value theory: bridging the gap between theory and history', *Historical Materialism* 15(2)

20th century Marxism: morality and critique

Engels [1878] *Anti-Dühring*, part 1, ch. 9 'Morality and law: eternal truths'

Kautsky, K. [1906] *Ethics and the Materialist Conception of History*

Lukacs, Georg [1919] 'The role of morality in communist production'

Trotsky, L. [1938] *Their Morals and Ours*

Callinicos, A. (2006) *Resources of Critique*

Callinicos, A. (2007) 'Marxism and the status of critique', in B. Leiter and M. Rosen (eds) *Oxford Handbook of Continental Philosophy*

Engels

Timpanaro, S. [1970] 'Engels, materialism and "free will"' in his *On Materialism*

Steger, M.B. and Carver, T. (eds) (1999) *Engels After Marx*

Labriola

Labriola, A. [1896] *Essays on the Materialist Conception of History*

Labriola, A.

Plekhanov

Plekhanov, G.V. [1895] *The Development of the Monist View of History*, tr. 1956

Plekhanov, G.V. [1897] 'The materialist conception of history'

Plekhanov, G.V. [1908] *Fundamental Problems of Marxism*

Kautsky

Kautsky, K. [19??] *The Class Struggle (Erfurt Programme)*

Kautsky, K. [19??] *The Social Revolution*

Lenin: philosophical and theoretical writings

Lenin, V.I. [1908] *Materialism and Empirio-Criticism*

Lenin, V.I. [wr. 1895-1917] *Collected Works, Volume 38: Philosophical Notebooks*
 Lenin, V.I. *The State and Revolution*

Lenin: commentary

Lukacs, Georg [19??] *Lenin*
 Haiman, L.H. (1955) *Russian Marxists and the Origins of Bolshevism*
 * Harding, N. (1977) *Lenin's Political Thought*
 Besancon, A. (1981) *The Rise of the Gulag : The Intellectual Origins of Leninism*
 Lovell, D. (1984) *From Marx to Lenin : An Evaluation of Marx's Responsibility for Soviet Authoritarianism*
 Lih, L.T. (2005) *Lenin Rediscovered: What Is To Be Done? in Context*
 Budgen, S. et al (eds) (2007) *Lenin Reloaded: Toward a Politics of Truth*

Lenin and Hegel

Dunayevskaya, R. (1958) *Marxism and Freedom*
 Piccone, P. (1970) 'Towards an understanding of Lenin's philosophy' *Radical America* 6, Sep-Oct 1970
 Glucksmann, C. (1970) 'Hegel et le Marxisme' *La Nouvelle Critique*
 Dunayevskaya, R. (1973) *Philosophy and Revolution*
 Anderson, K. (1995) *Lenin, Hegel and Western Marxism*

Trotsky: texts

(The [Trotsky internet archive](#) is best source of online texts by Trotsky)
 Trotsky, L. (1963) *The Essential Trotsky: The History of the Russian Revolution to Brest-Litovsk, The Lessons of October and Stalin Falsifies History*, Allen and Unwin
 Howe, I. (ed.) (1964) *The Basic Writings of Trotsky*, Secker, 1964
 Deutscher, I. (1964) *The Age of Permanent Revolution: A Trotsky Anthology*, Dell, New York
 Wright Mills, C. (ed.) (19??) *Trotsky Reader: The Age of Permanent Revolution*

Trotsky: commentary

(With thanks to Vicky Roupa)
 Krasso, N. (1967) 'Trotsky's Marxism', in *New Left Review*, 44, July-August 1967, also in N. Krasso, *Trotsky: The Great Debate Renewed*, New Critics Press, St Louis, 1972
 Mandel, E. (1968) *Fifty Years of World Revolution (1917-1967): An International Symposium*, Merit Publishers
 Geras, N. (1972) 'Political participation in the revolutionary thought of Leon Trotsky' in Parry, G., (ed.), *Participation in Politics*, Manchester
 Medvedev, R.A. (1972) *Let History Judge: The Origins and Consequences of Stalinism*, Knopf, New York
 Day, D. (1973) *Leon Trotsky and the Politics of Economic Isolation*, CUP
 Hodgson, G. (1975) *Trotsky and Fatalistic Marxism*, Bertrand Russell Peace Foundation
 Woods, A., and Grant, I. (1976) *Lenin and Trotsky: What They Really Stood for: A Reply to Monty Johnstone*, Militant
 Mavrakis K. (1976) *On Trotskyism: Problems of Theory and History*, Routledge, 1976 (a Maoist attack)
 Carlo, A. (1976) 'Trotsky and the party: from *Our Political Tasks* to the October Revolution', *Critique* 7
 Ticktin, H. (1976) 'The contradictions of Soviet society and Profesor Bettelheim' *Critique* 6

- Geras, N. (1976) *The Legacy of Rosa Louxembourg*, New Left Books, 1976
- Warth, R.D. (1977) *Leon Trotsky*, Twayne
- Howe, I. (1978) *Trotsky: Modern Masters*, Fontana, 1978
- Molyneux, J. (1978) *Marxism and the Party*, Pluto Press
- Kolakowski, L. (1978) *Main Currents of Marxism: Its Rise, Growth and Dissolution, Vol. 3: The Breakdown*, Clarendon Press
- Ticktin, H. (1978) 'The class structure of the USSR and the elite' *Critique* 9
- Bellis, P. (1979) *Marxism and the USSR: the Theory of Proletarian Dictatorship and the Marxist Analysis of Soviet Society*, Macmillan Press
- Geras, N. (1979) 'Literature of revolution', in *New Left Review*, 113-114
- Hallas, D. (1979) *Trotsky's Marxism*
- Mandel, E. (1979) *Trotsky: A Study in the Dynamic of his Thought*, NLB, 1979
- Mandel, E. (1980) 'Once again on the Trotskyist definition of the social nature of the USSR', *Critique* 12(1)
- Ticktin, H. (1980) 'The ambiguities of Ernest Mandel', *Critique* 12
- Molyneux J. (1981) *Leon Trotsky's Theory of Revolution*, The Harvester Press, Sussex
- L[é]wy, M (1981) *The Politics of Combined and Uneven Development: The Theory of Permanent Revolution*
- Day, R (1982) 'Leon Trotsky on the problems of the Schmychka and forced collectivization', *Critique* 132
- Stokes, C. (1982) *The Evolution of Trotsky's Theory of Revolution*, U.P. of America
- Hobson, C.Z., and Tabor, R.D. (1988) *Trotskyism and the Dilemma of Socialism*, Greenwood Press
- Deutscher, I. (1984) *Marxisms, Wars and Revolutions*, Verso, London
- Lovell, D.W. (1985) *Trotsky's Analysis of Soviet Bureaucratization*, Crook Helm, London
- Beilharz, P. (1987) *Trotsky, Trotskyism and the Transition to Socialism*, Croom Helm, London
- Callinicos, A. (1990) *Trotskyism*
- Brotherton, T. and Dukes, P. (eds) (1992) *The Trotsky Reappraisal*
- Ticktin, H. and Cox, M. (eds) (1995) *The Ideas of Leon Trotsky*, Porcupine Press, London

Trotsky: biographies and political histories

(With thanks to Vicky Roupa)

- Lend, E., Paton, H. (1938) *Fact*: Vol. 10 (Contains: The underground struggle in Germany: by Evelyn Lend, The Russian Trials and the role of Trotsky: a report by Harold Paton)
- Sanchez Salazar, L.A. (1950) *Murder in Mexico: The Assassination of Leon Trotsky*, Secker
- Klugmann, J. (1951) *From Trotsky to Tito*, Lawrence
- Deutscher, I. (1954) *The Prophet Armed – Trotsky: 1879-1921*
- Deutscher, I. (1959) *The Prophet Unarmed – Trotsky: 1921-29*
- Wyndham, F., and King, D. (1972) *Trotsky: A Documentary*, Penguin, Harmondsworth
- Serge, V., and Trotsky N.S. (1973) *The Life and Death of Leon Trotsky*, Wilwood House
- Carmichael, J. (1975) *Trotsky: An Appreciation of his Life*, Hodder and Stoughton, 1975
- Elleinstein, J. (1976) *The Stalin Phenomenon*, Lawrence and Wishart
- Wistrich, R.S. (1976) *Revolutionary Jews: from Marx to Trotsky*, Harrap
- Payne, R. (1978) *The Life and Death of Trotsky*, Allen
- Wistrich, R.S. (1979) *Trotsky: Fate of a Revolutionary*, Robson
- Medvedev, R.A. (1979) *The October Revolution*, Constable, London
- Segal, R. (1979) *The Tragedy of Leon Trotsky*, Hutchinson, 1979
- Nelson, H.W. (1988) *Leon Trotsky and the Art of Insurrection 1905-1917*, Cass, London

- Glotzer, A. (1989) *Trotsky: Memoir and Critique*, Prometheus Books, Buffalo
- Mandel, E. (1990) *Dictatorship and Bureaucracy in the USSR*, Pluto, London
- Pomper, P. (1990) *Lenin, Trotsky and Stalin: the Intelligentsia and Power*, Columbia University Press, New York
- Dugrand, A. (1992) *Trotsky in Mexico*, Carcanet, Manchester
- Volkoganov, D. [19??] *Trotsky: The Eternal Revolutionary*, tr. 1996

Trotsky: bibliographies

- Sinclair, L. (1972) *Leon Trotsky: A Bibliography*, Hoover Institution Press, 1972
- Mandel, E. (1979) *Trotsky: A Study in the Dynamic of his Thought* (includes a bibliography of Trotsky criticism)
- Lubitz, W. (1982) *Trotsky Bibliography*, Saur, Munchen

Vygotsky and cultural-historical psychology

- Vygotsky [1925] *Psychology of Art*
- Vygotsky, L.S. [1934] *Thought and Language* [or Thinking and Speech], partly [available online](#)
- van Der Veer, R. and Valsiner, J. (1981) *Understanding Vygotsky: A Quest for Synthesis*
- Wertsch, J. V. (1985) *Vygotsky and the Social Formation of Mind*
- Kozulin, A. (1990) *Vygotsky's Psychology: A Biography of Ideas*
- Daniels, H. (ed.) (1996) *An Introduction to Vygotsky*
- Daniels, H., Wertsch, J. & Cole, M. (eds.) (2007) *The Cambridge Companion to Vygotsky*
- Van der Veer, R. (2007) *Lev Vygotsky*, Continuum Library of Educational Thought

Leontyev (Leontiev, Leont'ev) and activity theory

- Leontyev, A.N. [1959-81] *The Development of Mind: Selected Works of Aleksei Nikolaevich Leontyev* (Erythros Press), also [available online](#)
- Leontyev, A.N. (1977) 'Activity and consciousness', in *Philosophy in the USSR: Problems of Dialectical Materialism 1977*, reprinted in J.V. Wertsch (ed.) *The Concept of Activity in Soviet Psychology* 1981, also in A.N. Leontyev, *The Development of Mind* 1981, also [available online](#)
- Leontyev, A.N. [1977] *Activity, Consciousness and Personality*, tr. 1981, partly [available online](#)
- Wertsch, J. V. (1981) *The Concept of Activity in Soviet Psychology*
- Engeström, Y. (1987) *Learning by Expanding*

Lukacs: texts

- (NB to facilitate searching the acute accent on the 'a' in 'Lukács' has been dropped in this bibliography)
- (For a fuller bibliography see www.kirjasto.sci.fi/lukacs.htm)
- Lukacs, Georg [1910] *Soul and Form*, tr. 1974
- Lukacs, Georg [1916] *The Theory of the Novel*, tr. 1971, chs. 1-2 [available online](#)
- Lukacs, Georg [1919] 'Tactics and ethics', in *Political Writings 1919-1929*, also [available online](#)
- Lukacs, Georg [1919-29] *Political Writings 1919-1929*, 1972
- Lukacs, Georg [1923] *History and Class Consciousness*, mostly [available online](#)
- Lukacs, Georg [1924] *Lenin: A Study on the Unity of his Thought*
- Lukacs, Georg [1925-26] *A Defence of History and Class Consciousness: Tailism and the Dialectic*
- Lukacs, G. [1947] *The Historical Novel*, tr. 1962
- Lukacs, Georg [1948] *The Young Hegel: Studies in the Relations Between Dialectics and Economics*,

tr. 1975

Lukacs, Georg [1954] *The Destruction of Reason*, tr. 1981

Lukacs, Georg [1955] *The Meaning of Contemporary Realism*

Lukacs, Georg [1967] 'Preface to the new edition', in *History and Class Consciousness*

Lukacs, Georg [1971-73] *The Ontology of Social Being*, 3 vols.

Lukacs, Georg (1973) *Marxism and Human Liberation*

Pinkus, T. (ed.) (1975) *Conversations with Lukacs*

Lukacs: general

(And his relation to pre-war Frankfurt School)

(For we-based epistemologies, sociology of the categories, sociological metacritique see [A Hegel bibliography](#): 'Social epistemology or pragmatism in ch. 4'

(Also RSOCSCIE: 'sociology of the categories')

Merleau-Ponty, M. [1955] *Adventures of the Dialectic*, ch. 2 'Western' Marxism'

Watnick, M. (1962) 'Relativism and class consciousness: Georg Lukacs', in L. Labeledz (ed.) *Revisionism*

Zitta, V. (1964) *George Lukacs' Marxism: Alienation, Dialectics, Revolution*

* Colletti, L. [1969] *Marxism and Hegel*, tr. 1973, ch. 10 'From Bergson to Lukacs'

Lichtheim, G. (1970) *Lukacs*

Parkinson, G. (1970) *Lukacs*

Maretsky, K. (1971) 'Industrialisierung und Kapitalismus – Probleme der Marxrezeption in Georg Lukacs' Geschichte und Klassbewußtsein', *Das Argument* 65

Jacoby, R. (1971) 'Towards a critique of automatic Marxism: the politics of philosophy from Lukacs to the Frankfurt school', *Telos* 10

Stedman-Jones, G. (1971) 'The Marxism of the early Lukacs: an evaluation', *New Left Review* 70, reprinted in *Western Marxism: A Critical Reader*, New Left Books 1977

Meszaros, I. (ed.) (1971) *Aspects of History and Class Consciousness*, essays by Bottomore, Goldmann, Schlesinger

Meszaros, I. (1972) *Lukacs's concept of the Dialectic*

Piccone, P. (1972) 'Dialectic and materialism in Lukacs', *Telos* 11

Schmidt, J. (1975) 'The concrete totality and Lukacs's concept of proletarian *Bildung*', *Telos* 24

Craib, I. (1977) 'Lukacs and the Marxist criticism of sociology', *Radical Philosophy* 17

Löwy, M. (1977) 'Lukacs and Stalinism', in *Western Marxism: A Critical Reader*

Jay, M. (1977) 'The concept of totality in Lukacs and Adorno' *Telos* 32, reprinted in S. Avineri (ed.) *Varieties of Marxism* 1977

Kolakowski, L. (1978) *Main Currents of Marxism*, Vol. 3, ch. on Lukacs

Löwy, M. (1979) *Georg Lukacs: From Romanticism to Bolshevism*

Kilminster, R. (1979) *Praxis and Method*, part 2

Feenberg, A. (1981) *Lukacs, Marx and the Sources of Critical Theory*

Lapointe, F.H. (1983) *Georg Lukacs and his Critics: An International Bibliography with Annotations (1910-1982)*

Rockmore, T. (ed.) (1988) *Lukacs Today*

Heller, A. (ed.) (1983) *Lukacs Reappraised*

Kadarkay, A. (1991) *Georg Lukacs: Life, Thought and Politics*

Sziklai, L. and Sellei, I. (1992) *After the Proletarian Revolution: Georg Lukacs's Marxist Development, 1930-1945*

Wilson, A. (1994) 'New gods ascending: ethics and action in Lukacs 1916-1928', [available online](#)

Sim, S. (1995) *Georg Lukacs*

- Shafai, F. (1996) *The Ontology of Georg Lukacs: Studies in Materialist Dialectics*
 Postone, Moishe (2003) 'Lukacs and the dialectical critique of capitalism', in R. Albritton and J. Simoulidis (eds) *New Dialectics and Political Economy*

Lukacs: reification, alienation and rationalisation

(Also Simmel on this)

(For Adorno on reification see '~ Adorno and reification')

Simmel, G. [1900] *The Philosophy of Money*, ch. 6 part 2

Simmel, G. [1911] 'On the concept and the tragedy of culture' in *The Conflict in Modern Culture and Other Essays*, tr. P. Etzkorn, 1968

Lukacs, Georg [1911] 'Zur Soziologie des Modernen Dramas', *Archiv für Sozialwissenschaft und Sozialpolitik*, vo. 38, nos. 283 and ??, pp. 303-345, 662-706

Lukacs, Georg [1923] 'Reification and the consciousness of the proletariat, sec. 1: The phenomenon of reification', in *History and Class Consciousness*, pp. 83-110

Goldmann, L. (1959) 'La réification', *Recherches Dialectiques* ??

Arato, A. (1972) 'Lukacs' theory of reification', *Telos* 11, revised as ch. 8 of A. Arato and P. Breines, *The Young Lukacs and the Origins of Western Marxism* 1979

Oshagpour, Y. (1973) 'Avant-propos' to L. Goldmann, *Lukacs et Heidegger*, Paris, pp. 12ff.

Arato, A. (1974) 'The neo-idealist defense of subjectivity', *Telos* 17

Habermas, Jürgen [1981] *The Theory of Communicative Action, Vol 1: Reason and the Rationalisation of Society*, tr. 1986, c. pp. 354-9

Markus, G. (1982) 'Alienation and reification in Marx and Lukacs', *Thesis Eleven* 5/6

Feenberg, A. (1986) *Lukacs, Marx and the Sources of Critical Theory*, ch. 3

McBride, W. (1988) 'Reification re-examined', in T. Rockmore (ed.) *Lukacs Today: Essays in Marxist Philosophy*

Starosta, G. (2003) 'Scientific knowledge and political action: On the antinomies of Lukacs' thought in *History and Class Consciousness*', *Science & Society* 67(1)

Lukacs: class consciousness

(And the 'identical subject-object of history')

Westerman, Richard (2010) 'The reification of consciousness: Husserl's phenomenology in Lukacs's identical subject-object', *New German Critique* 37(3)

Council communism and workers' councils

(See also '~ Post-revolutionary democracy', 'Stateless democracy')

Pannekoek, A. [19??] 'General remarks on the question of organisation', *Living Marxism* 4

Ness, I. and Azzellini, D. (eds) *Ours to Master and to Own: Workers' Control from the Commune to the Present*

Korsch

Korsch, K. [1923] *Marxism and Philosophy*

Korsch, K. (1938) *Karl Marx*

Korsch, K. (1971) *Three Essays on Marxism*

Korsch, K. (1977) *Revolutionary Theory*, (ed.) D. Kellner 1971 (anthology of Korsch's writings 1919-1950)

Breines, P. (1975-76) 'Karl Korsch's "road to Marx"', *Telos* Winter 1975-76

Gramsci

- (See also [resources on Antonio Gramsci](#), Queen College Sociology Department, CUNY)
 Gramsci, A. [1929-35] *Selections from the Prison Notebooks*, tr. 1971
 Gramsci, A. [1929-35] *Prison Notebooks*, 2 vols., (ed.) J. Buttigieg 1992-96
 Gramsci, A. [1929-35] *Letters from Prison*, 2 vols., (ed.) F. Rosengarten 1994
 Gramsci, A. [1929-35] *Further Selections from the Prison Notebooks*, (ed.) D. Boothman 1995

Sohn-Rethel

(A fuller bibliography of works in German and English from the University of Bremen is [available online](#))

(See also the German-language site: [Alfred Sohn-Rethel: a homage on his 100th birthday](#))

- Sohn-Rethel, A. [written 1928] *Von der Analytik des Wirtschaftens zur Theorie der Volkswirtschaft*, 1936, ch. 3 [available online](#)
- Sohn-Rethel, A. [written 1930s] *Warenform und Denkform. Aufsätze*, 1971, reprinted 1978 with two appendices
- Sohn-Rethel, A. (1932) 'Die soziale Rekonsolidierung des Kapitalismus', *Deutsche Führerbriefe* (Berlin) nos. 72 and 73, reprinted in his *Ökonomie und Klassenstruktur des deutschen Faschismus*, 1973, also [available online](#)
- Sohn-Rethel, A. [1936] 'Exposé zur Theorie der funktionalen Vergesellschaftung. Ein Brief an Theodor W. Adorno' (the 'Lucerne Exposé'), in his *Warenform und Denkform* 1971, also as an appendix to his *Geistige und körperliche Arbeit* 1989
- Sohn-Rethel, A. [written 1936-7] *Zur Liquidierung des Apriorismus*
- Sohn-Rethel, A. [written 1937-41] *Economy and Class Structure of German Fascism*
- Sohn-Rethel, A. (1947-48) 'The advocacy of materialism', *Modern Quarterly* 3(1)
- Sohn-Rethel, A. [written 1950-51] *Intellectual and Manual Labour: A Critique of Epistemology*, 1970, introduction and chapters 1-4 [available online](#), full text [available online](#)
- Reinecke, H. (1971) 'Ware und Dialektik - Zur Konstitution des bürgerlichen Bewusstseins bei Sohn-Rethel', *Politikon* 56, April-May 1971, pp. 22-35
- Sohn Rethel, A. (1972) 'Mental and manual labour in Marxism', in P. Walton and S. Hall eds., *Situating Marxism*
- Sohn-Rethel, A. (1973) 'Intellectual and manual labour: an attempt at a materialistic theory', *Radical Philosophy*
- Reinecke, H. (1974) *Ware und Dialektik*, Darmstadt-Neuwied, pp. 103-118
- Sohn-Rethel, A. (1975) 'Science as alienated consciousness', in *Radical Science Journal* 2-3
- Sohn-Rethel, A. (1976) 'Das Geld, die bare Münze des Apriori', in P. Mattick, A. Sohn-Rethel and H.G. Haasis, *Beiträge zur Kritik des Geldes*
- Halfmann, J. (1982) 'Commodities and science: a new Marxist approach to the social foundations of science', *Philosophical Forum* 14, 1-24
- Sohn-Rethel, A. and Adorno, T.W. (1991) *Adorno und Alfred Sohn-Rethel. Briefwechsel 1936-1969*, ed. C. Gödde
- Horisch, Jochen [1996] *Heads or Tails: The Poetics of Money*, tr. 2000, ch. 10 'What counts? Money and validity'
- Dahlmann, M. (1998) 'Warenform und Denkform: Eine Einführung in den Grundgedanken Alfred Sohn-Rethels', *Kalashnikow - Das Politmagazin* Ausgabe 10, Heft 1/98, [available online](#)
- Seaford, Richard (2012) 'Monetisation and the genesis of the Western subject', *Historical Materialism* 20(1)

Critical theory, critical social theory

(See also '~ Immanent critique')

(NB some use 'critical theory' as synonymous with 'Frankfurt School'. I use it more broadly to mean social theory intended to have a directly practical import)

(See also RSOCSIE: ~ Bhaskar)

(For Marx's work itself as critical theory or immanent critique see '~ Critique and immanent critique in Marx')

Edgley, R. (19???) 'Reason as dialectic', *Radical Philosophy* 15, reprinted in R. Edgley and R. Osborne (eds) *A Radical Philosophy Reader*

Lichtman, R. [1969??] *Essays in Critical Social Theory*

Wellmer, A. (1969??) *The Critical Theory of Society*

Theunissen, M. (1969) *Gesellschaft und Geschichte: Zur Kritik der kritischen Theorie*

+ Fay, B. (1976) *Social Theory and Political Practice*, Controversies in Sociology, ch. 5

Held, D. (1978) 'The battle over Critical Theory', *Sociology*, 12(3)

* Geuss, R. (1981) *The Idea of a Critical Theory: Habermas and the Frankfurt School*

Bubner, R. (1982) 'Habermas's concept of critical theory', in J.B. Thompson and D. Held (eds) *Habermas: Critical Debates*

Bonss, W. and Honneth, A. (eds) (1982) *Sozialforschung als Kritik. Zum sozialwissenschaftlichen Potential der kritischen Theorie*

Bonss, W. (1984) 'Critical theory and empirical social research: some observations', introduction to E. Fromm, *The Working Class in Weimar Germany*

Benhabib, S. (1986) *Critique, Norm and Utopia: The Normative Foundations of Critical Theory*

Fay, B. (1987) *Critical Social Science: Liberation and its Limits*

* McCarney, Joseph (1990) *Social Theory and the Crisis of Marxism*, chs. 2-3, also [available online](#)

Honneth, A. (1991) *The Critique of Power: Reflective Stages in a Critical Social Theory*

Morrow, R.A. (1994) *Critical Theory and Methodology*

Calhoun, C. (1995) *Critical Social Theory*

Immanent critique and internal criticism

(In the Frankfurt School and contemporary political philosophy)

(With thanks to Gordon Finlayson)

(For immanent critique in Marx see '~ Critique and immanent critique in Marx')

(For immanent critique in Adorno specifically see '~ Adorno and ethics')

(For critiques of constructivism and humanism see [A political philosophy bibliography](#): 'Constructivism and humanism: critiques')

Horkheimer, M. [1937] 'Traditional and critical theory', in his *Critical Theory*, 1972

Antonio, R.J. (1981) 'Immanent critique as the core of critical theory', *British Journal of Sociology* 32(3)

* Geuss, R. (1981) *The Idea of a Critical Theory: Habermas and the Frankfurt School*

Walzer, M. (1987) *Interpretation and Social Criticism*, Tanner Lectures on Human Values XI

Walzer, M. (1989) *The Company of Critics: Social Criticism and Political Commitment in the Twentieth Century*

Geuss, R. (1999) *Morality, Culture, History*

Honneth, A. (2000) 'The possibility of a disclosing critique of society: *The Dialectic of Enlightenment* in the light of current debates in social criticism', *Constellations* 7(1)

Vaki, F. (2005) 'Adorno contra Habermas and the claims of critical theory as immanent critique', *Historical Materialism* 13(4)

Browne, C. (2008) 'The end of immanent critique?', *European Journal of Social Theory* 11(1)

Celikates, R. (2009) *Kritik als Soziale Praxis*

Boltanski, L. (2009) *De la critique: une sociologie de l'émancipation*

Jaeggi, R. and Wesche, T. (eds) (2009) *Was ist Kritik?*

Finlayson, G. (2009) 'Morality and critical theory: on the normative problem of Frankfurt School criticism', *Telos* 146

Frankfurt School: collections of texts

Frankfurt School of Social Research (1973) *Aspects of Sociology*

Connorton, P. (ed.) (1976) *Critical Sociology*

Arato, A. and Gebhardt, E. (eds) (1978) *The Essential Frankfurt School Reader*

Adorno, T. et al [1969] *The Positivist Dispute in German Sociology*

Bronner, S.E. and Kellner, D.M. (eds) (1989) *Critical Theory and Society: A Reader*

Ingram, D. and Simon-Ingram, J. (eds) (1993) *Critical Theory: The Essential Readings*

Frankfurt School: key writings by main figures and their interlocutors 1923-1937

* Lukacs, Georg [1923] *History and Class Consciousness*

* Korsch, K. [1923] *Marxism and Philosophy*

Bloch, E. (1923) Review of *History and Class Consciousness*

Marx and Engels [1925] *The German Ideology* published

Scheler, M. [1926] *Problems of a Sociology of Knowledge*

* Heidegger, M. [1927] *Being and Time*

Benjamin, W. [1928] *The Origin of German Tragic Drama*

Benjamin, W. [1928] *One-way Street*

Marcuse, Herbert [1928] 'Contributions to a phenomenology of historical materialism', *Telos* 4, 1969

Heidegger, M. [1929] *Kant and the Problem of Metaphysics*

Heidegger, M. [1929] 'What is metaphysics?' (Inaugural lecture at Freiburg)

* Mannheim, K. [1929] *Ideology and Utopia*

Marcuse, Herbert (1929) 'Über konkrete philosophie'

Horkheimer, M. (1930) 'Einer neuer Ideologiebegriff?'

Marcuse, Herbert (1930) 'Transzendentaler Marxismus', *Die Gesellschaft* 8(2)

Marcuse, Herbert [1930-1] 'On the problem of the dialectic', *Telos* 27, 1975

Adorno, T. [1931] 'The actuality of philosophy', *Telos* 31, 1977

Adorno, T. [1932] 'Die Idee der Naturgeschichte', *Gesamte Schriften* Vol. 1

Horkheimer, M. (1932) 'Hegel und das Problem der Metaphysik'

* Marcuse, Herbert [1932] *Hegel's Ontology and the Theory of Historicity*

Marx [1932] *Economic and Philosophical Manuscripts* published

Marcuse, Herbert [1932] 'The foundation of historical materialism', in *Studies in Critical Philosophy*, 1972

Adorno, T. [1933] *Kierkegaard: The Construction of the Aesthetic*

Horkheimer, M. [1933] 'Materialism and metaphysics', in *Critical Theory*, 1972

Horkheimer, M. [1933] 'Materialism and morality', *Telos* 69, 1986, reprinted in Horkheimer *Between Philosophy and Social Science* 1993

Marcuse, Herbert [1933] 'On the philosophical foundation of the concept of labour in economics', *Telos* 16, 1973

Marcuse, Herbert [1936] 'The concept of essence', in *Negations*, 1968

Horkheimer, M. [1937] 'Traditional and critical theory', in his *Critical Theory*, 1972

Marcuse, Herbert [1937] 'Philosophy and critical theory', in *Negations*, 1968, reprinted in S.E. Bronner and D.M. Kellner (eds) *Critical Theory and Society: A Reader* 1989

Frankfurt School: histories and commentaries

- Jay, M. (1973) *The Dialectical Imagination: A History of the Frankfurt School and the Institute of Social Research 1923–1950*
- Kolakowski, L. (1978) *Main Currents of Marxism. Vol. 3: The Breakdown*
- Kellner, D. (1975) 'The Frankfurt school revisited', *New German Critique* 4
- + Keat, R. and Urry, J. (1975) *Social Theory as Science*, 2nd ed. 1982 (with new poscript), ch. 9 sec. 4
- Hughes, H.S. (1975) *The Sea Change*
- * Held, D. (1980) *Introduction to Critical Theory: Horkheimer to Habermas*
- Bottomore, T. (1984) *The Frankfurt School*
- Dubiel, H. (1985) *Theory and Politics*
- Wiggershaus, R. [1986] *The Frankfurt School*, tr. M. Robertson 1994
- + Rosenberg, A. (1988) *Philosophy of Social Science* pp. 96-109
- Kellner, D. (1989) *Critical Theory, Marxism and Modernity*
- Benhabib, S. et al. (eds) (1993) *On Max Horkheimer: New Perspectives*, pieces by Bonss (on the early interdisciplinary materialist phase), McCole et al.
- Kellner, D. (1993) 'Critical theory today: revisiting the classics', *Theory Culture and Society* 10(2)
- Finlayson, J.G. (2009) 'Morality and critical theory: on the normative problem of Frankfurt School criticism', *Telos* 146

Frankfurt School on nature and ecology

- ('Romantic Marxism')
- (For Marx on his see '~ Materialism in Marx' and '~ Ecology and Marx: general')
- (For Habermas on this see RMODERNI: 'Habermas on nature')
- (For Marcuse on this see '~ Marcuse')
- Schmidt, A. [196??] *The Concept of Nature in Marx*
- Habermas, Jürgen [1968] *Knowledge and Human Interests*, ch. 2 (esp. pp. 32-33)
- Habermas, Jürgen [1968] 'Technology and science as 'ideology'', in *Toward a Rational Society*, reprinted in Seidman (ed.)
- Marcuse, Herbert (1969) *An Essay on Liberation*
- Leiss, W. (1972) *The Domination of Nature*, New York, p. 199f
- * McCarthy, T. (1978) *The Critical Theory of Jürgen Habermas*, 2nd ed. Polity 1982, sec. 2.5 'The idea of philosophy and its relation to critical theory' (pp. 111-125 is on the problem of 'quasi-transcendental' interests and on how nature can be both constituted by and consistor of them.)
- Shapiro, J.J. (197??) 'The slime of history: embeddedness in nature and critical theory', in O'Neill (ed.) *On Critical Theory*
- Eckersley, R. (1990) 'Habermas and green political thought: two roads diverging', *Theory and Society* 19(6)
- Vogel, S. (1998) *Against Nature: The Concept of Nature in Critical Theory*

Frankfurt School and political economy

- Pollock, F. (1941) 'State capitalism' *Studies in Philosophy and Social Science* 9
- Marramao, G. (1975) 'Political economy and critical theory' *Telos* 24
- Postone, M and Brick, B. (1993) 'Critical theory and political economy', in S. Benhabib et al. (eds) *On Max Horkheimer: New Perspectives*

Bloch

- Bloch, Ernst [1954-59] *The Principle of Hope*
- Bloch, Ernst [1961] *Natural Law and Human Dignity*, tr. 1987

- Habermas, Jürgen [196??] 'Ernst Bloch – a Marxist romantic', *Salmagundi* 10-11, 1969-70
- Kellner, D. and O'Hara, H. (1976) 'Utopia and Marxism in Ernst Bloch' *New German Critique*
- Christen, A.F. (1978) *Ernst Blochs Metaphysik der Materie*
- Hudson, Wayne (1982) *The Marxist Philosophy of Ernst Bloch*
- Kellner, D. (1983) 'Introduction to Ernst Bloch, "The Dialectical Method"', *Man and World* 16
- Habermas, Jürgen (1983) 'Ernst Bloch: A Marxist Schelling', in *Philosophical-Political Profiles*
- Levy, Ze'ev (1990) 'Utopia and reality in the philosophy of Ernst Bloch', *Utopian Studies* 1(2)
- Münster, A. (2001) *L'utopie concrète d'Ernst Bloch*
- Geoghegan, Vincent (2004) 'Religion and communism: Feuerbach, Marx and Bloch', *The European Legacy* 9(5)
- Geoghegan, Vincent (2008) *Utopianism and Marxism*

Horkheimer and the pre-war idea of a critical theory

- Horkheimer, M. (1930) 'Einer neuer Ideologiebegriff?'
- Horkheimer, M. [1931] 'The state of contemporary philosophy and the tasks of an institute for social research' in S.E. Bronner and D.M. Kellner (eds) *Critical Theory and Society: A Reader* 1989, also in Horkheimer, M. *Between Philosophy and Social Science: Selected Early Writings* 1993
- Horkheimer, M. [1933] 'Materialism and morality', *Telos* 69, 1986, reprinted in Horkheimer *Between Philosophy and Social Science: Selected Early Writings* 1993
- Horkheimer, M. [1934] 'Zum Rationalismusstreit in der gegenwertigen Philosophie', in Horkheimer *Kritische Theorie*, 1968
- Horkheimer, M. [1935] 'The problem of truth' in A. Arato and E. Gebhardt (eds) *The Essential Frankfurt School Reader*
- * Horkheimer, M. [1937] 'Traditional and critical theory', in *Critical Theory*, reprinted in Connorton (ed.)
- Marcuse, Herbert [1937] 'Philosophy and critical theory', in *Negations*, 1968, reprinted in *Critical Theory and Society: A Reader*, 1989 [3,#]
- Horkheimer, M. [1939] 'The social function of philosophy' in *Critical Theory*
- Horkheimer, M. (1941) 'Notes on institute activities', *Studies in Philosophy and Social Science* 9(1)
- Kilminster, R. (1979) *Praxis and Method*, part 2
- Benhabib, S. (1981) 'Modernity and the aporias of critical theory', *Telos* 49
- + Honneth, A. (1987) 'Critical theory' in A. Giddens and J.H. Turner (eds) *Social Theory Today*
- McCarney, Joseph (1990) *Social Theory and the Crisis of Marxism* pp. 26-32, 167-8, also [available online](#)
- Benhabib, S. et al. (1993) *On Max Horkheimer: New Perspectives*
- McCarthy, T. (1993) 'The idea of a critical theory and its relation to philosophy', in S. Benhabib et al. *On Max Horkheimer: New Perspectives*

Emancipation from history

(In Benjamin and others in the late 30s)

- Benjamin, W. [19??] 'Theses on the philosophy of history'
- Horkheimer, M. [1940] 'The authoritarian state' in A. Arato and E. Gebhardt (eds) *The Essential Frankfurt School Reader*

Adorno: texts

(For Adorno's German-language publications see [Bibliografie Theodor W. Adorno](#))

(For Habermas on Adorno see RMODERNI: 'Habermas's critique of Adorno')

- Adorno, T. [1931] 'The actuality of philosophy', *Telos* 31, 1977

- Adorno, T. [1933] *Kierkegaard: Constuction of the Aesthetic*
- Horkheimer, M. and Adorno, T. [1944] *The Dialectic of Enlightenment*
- Adorno, T. [1951] *Minima Moralia*, tr. 1974
- Adorno, T. [1956] *Against Epistemology: A Metacritique*
- Adorno, T. [1959] *Kant's Critique of Pure Reason*, tr. 2001
- Adorno, T.W. [1960] *Ontologie und Dialektik* (lectures corresponding to *Negative Dialectics* part 1)
- Adorno, T.W. [1963] *Hegel: Three Studies*, tr. 1993
- Adorno, T. [1963] *Problems of Moral Philosophy*, tr. 2000
- Adorno, T. [1963] *Critical Models*, tr. 1998
- Adorno, T.W. [1964-65] *History and Freedom*, tr. 2006
- Adorno, T. [1964-65] *History and Freedom: Lectures 1964-65*, tr. 2001
- Adorno, T.W. [1965-66] *Vorlesung über Negative Dialektik*, 2003 (lectures corresponding to *Negative Dialectics* part 2 and addition corresponding to the introduction)
- Adorno, T. [1965] *Metaphysics: Concept and Problems*, tr. 2000
- Adorno, T. [1966] *Negative Dialectics*, tr. 1973
- Adorno, T. (1968) 'Is Marx obsolete?', *Diogenes* 16(64)
- Adorno, T. [1969] 'Subject and object', in A. Arato E. Gebhardt (eds) *The Essential Frankfurt School Reader* 1982, also in H.W. Pickford (ed.) *Critical Models: Interventions and Catchwords* 2005
- Adorno, T. [1972] 'Beitrag zur Ideologienlehre', in *Soziologische Schriften I*
- Adorno, T. (1981) *Prisms*
- Adorno, T. (1991) *The Culture Industry: Selected Essays on Mass Culture*
- Adorno, T. [19??] 'The idea of a natural history', *Telos* 60
- Adorno, T. [19??] 'The essay as form', in his *Notes to Literature* Vol. 1
- Adorno, T. [19??] *Aesthetic Theory*, tr. 1997

Adorno: commentary

- Buck-Morss, S. (1977) *The Origin of Negative Dialectics*
- Rose, G. (1978) *The Melancholy Science: An Introduction to the Thought of Theodore W. Adorno*
- Rosen, M. (1982) *Hegel's Dialectics and its Criticism*, ch. 7 'A negative dialectic?'
- Jay, M. (1984) *Adorno*
- Hohendahl, P.U. (1995) *Prismatic Thought: Theodor W. Adorno*
- Jarvis, S. (1998) *Adorno: A Critical Introduction*
- Brunkhorst, H. (1999) *Adorno and Critical Theory*
- Delanty, G. (ed.) (2004) *Theodor W. Adorno*, Sage Masters of Modern Social Thought, 4 vols.
- Hearfield, C. (2004) *Adorno and the Modern Ethos of Freedom*

Adorno and the post-war critique of instrumental reason

(Dialectic of Enlightenment)

(This is not really 'critical theory')

- Adorno, T. and Horkheimer, M. [1944] *The Dialectic of Enlightenment*
- Horkheimer, M. [1947] *Eclipse of Reason*
- Adorno, T. [19??] 'The idea of a natural history', *Telos* 60, 60
- Adorno, T. [1966] *Negative Dialectics*, tr. 1973, Routledge, esp. c. pp. 146-9
- Adorno, T. [1969] in Adorno et al. *The Positivist Dispute in German Sociology*, tr. 1976, c. p.80
- Adorno, T. [19??] "'Static" and the "dynamic" as sociological categories', *Diogenes* 33, 1961
- Adorno, T. [19??] 'Culture and administration', *Telos* 37, 1978, also in J. Bernstein (ed.) *The Culture*

Industry, esp. c. pp. 95-98

Adorno, T. *The Culture Industry*, (ed.) J.M. Bernstein

Wellmer, A. (1985) 'Reason, utopia and the dialectic of Enlightenment', in Bernstein, R.M. (ed.) *Habermas and Modernity*

Adorno and reification, fetishism

Adorno, T. [1964] *The Jargon of Authenticity*

Adorno, T. [19??] 'Society', in D. Ingram and J. Simon-Ingram (eds) *Critical Theory: The Essential Readings*

Miyasaki, D. (2002) 'The confusion of Marxian and Freudian fetishism in Adorno and Benjamin', *Philosophy Today* 46(4)

Adorno on identity thinking, ideology and Ursprungsphilosophie

(For this theme in Adorno's critique of Hegel see: [A Hegel bibliography](#): 'Adorno and Hegel')

Adorno, T. [1931] 'The actuality of philosophy', *Telos* 31, 1977

Adorno, T. [1933] *Kierkegaard: Construction of the Aesthetic*

Adorno, T. and Horkheimer, M. [1944] *The Dialectic of Enlightenment*

Adorno, T. [1951] *Minima Moralia*, tr. 1974

Adorno, T. [1969] 'Subject and object', in A. Arato and E. Gebhardt (eds) *The Essential Frankfurt School Reader* 1982, also in H.W. Pickford (ed.) *Critical Models: Interventions and Catchwords* 2005

Adorno, T. [1966] *Negative Dialectics*, tr. 1973, parts 1 and 2

Adorno, T. [1972] 'Beitrag zur Ideologienlehre', in *Soziologische Schriften I*

Adorno, T. [19??] 'Television as ideology', in H.W. Pickford (ed.) *Critical Models: Interventions and Catchwords* 2005

Rose, G. (1978) *The Melancholy Science: An Introduction to the Thought of Theodore W. Adorno*, c. pp. 27-47

+ Geuss, R. (1981) *The Idea of a Critical Theory: Habermas and the Frankfurt School*

Dews, P. (1986) 'Adorno, post-structuralism and the critique of identity', *New Left Review* I/157, reprinted ch. 1 of his *The Limits of Disenchantment* 1995

Cook, D. (2001) 'Adorno, ideology and ideology critique', *Philosophy and Social Criticism* 27(1)

Adorno and ethics

(Including Adorno on immanent critique)

(For immanent critique in general see 'Immanent critique and internal criticism')

Adorno, T. [1951] *Minima Moralia*, tr. 1974

Adorno, T. [1955] 'Cultural criticism and society', in *Prisms*, also in P. Connerton (ed.) *Critical Sociology*

Adorno, T. [1959] *Kant's Critique of Pure Reason*, tr. 2001

Adorno, T. [1963] *Problems of Moral Philosophy*, tr. 2000

Kaufmann, D. (2000) 'Correlations, constellations and the truth: Adorno's ontology of redemption', *Philosophy and Social Criticism* 26(5)

Bernstein, J.M. (2001) *Adorno: Disenchantment and Ethics*

Finlayson, J.G. (2002) 'Adorno on the ethical and the ineffable', *European Journal of Philosophy* 10(1)

Menke, C. (2004) *Spiegelungen der Gleichheit: Politische Philosophie nach Adorno und Derrida*

O'Connor, B. (2004) *Adorno's Negative Dialectic: Philosophy and the Possibility of Critical Rationality*

- + Freyenhagen, F. (2008) 'Moral Philosophy' in Deborah Cook (ed.) *Theodor Adorno: Key Concepts*
 Freyenhagen, F. (2009) "'No easy way out": Adorno's negativism and the problem of normativity' in S. (ed.) *Nostalgia For A Redeemed Future: Critical Theory*

Adorno and psychoanalysis

(Also Frankfurt School and psychoanalysis)

Adorno, T. [19??] *Minima Moralia*

Adorno, T. [19??] 'Short commentaries on Proust', *Notes to Literature* Vol. 1

Adorno, T. [19??] 'On Proust', *Notes to Literature* Vol. 2

Adorno, T. [19??] 'Sociology and psychology', *New Left Review* 46 (1967) and 47 (1968)

Alford, C.F. (1985) 'Nature and narcissism: the Frankfurt School', *New German Critique* 36

Whitebrook, J. (1995) *Perversion and Utopia: A Study in Psychoanalysis and Critical Theory*, esp. ch. 5

* Connell, J. (1999) 'The broken promise: Adorno's concept of sublimation', *Radical Philosophy*

Marcuse

(For labour see also '~ Labour in Marcuse and the Frankfurt School')

Marcuse, Herbert [1932] 'The foundation of historical materialism', in his *Studies in Critical Philosophy*, 1972

Marcuse, Herbert [1933] 'On the philosophical foundation of the concept of labour in economics', *Telos* 16, 1973

Marcuse, Herbert [1936] 'The concept of essence', in *Negations*, 1968

Marcuse, Herbert [1937] 'Philosophy and critical theory', in *Negations*, 1968, reprinted in S.E. Bronner and D.M. Kellner (eds) *Critical Theory and Society: A Reader* 1989

Marcuse, Herbert (1941) *Reason and Revolution: Hegel and the Rise of Social Theory*

Marcuse, Herbert (1955) *Eros and Civilisation: A Philosophical Enquiry into Freud*

Marcuse, Herbert [19??] 'Repressive tolerance', in *A Critique of Pure Tolerance*, R.P. Wolff et al, 1969

Marcuse, Herbert (1968) *Negations*

Marcuse, Herbert (1969) *An Essay on Liberation*

Marcuse, Herbert (1970) *Five Lectures*

Marcuse, Herbert (1972) *Studies in Critical Philosophy* (also published as *From Luther to Popper*)

King, R. (1972) *The Party of Eros: Radical Socialist Thought and the Realm of Freedom*

Piccone, P. and Delfini, A. (1970) 'Marcuse's Heideggerian Marxism' *Telos* 6

Lipshir, S. (1974) *Herbert Marcuse: From Marx to Freud and Beyond*

Fry, J. (1974) *Dilemma and Liberation*, 2nd ed. 1978 ??

Schoolman, M. (1980) *The Imaginary Witness: The Critical Theory of Herbert Marcuse*

Geoghegan, Vincent (1981) *Reason and Eros: The Social Theory of Herbert Marcuse*

Katz, B. (1982) *Herbert Marcuse and the Art of Liberation*

Lind, P. (1985) *Marcuse and Freedom*

Honneth, A. [1992] *The Struggle for Recognition*, tr. 1995, chs. 8-9

Stirk, P. (1999) 'Eros and Civilisation revisited', *History of the Human Sciences* 12(1)

Marcuse, Herbert (2005) *Heideggerian Marxism*, eds R. Wolin and J. Abromeit

Feenberg, A. (2005) *Heidegger and Marcuse: The Catastrophe and Redemption of History*

Angus, I. (2005) 'Walking on two legs: on the very possibility of a Heideggerian Marxism', *Human Studies* 28(3) [review of Feenberg 2005]

Labour in Marcuse and the Frankfurt School

(For Marcuse in general see '~ Marcuse')

Marcuse, Herbert [1933] 'On the philosophical foundation of the concept of labour in economics', *Telos* 16, 1973

Marcuse, Herbert (1969) 'The realm of freedom and the realm of necessity, a reconsideration', *Praxis* 5

Andrew, E. (1970) 'Work and freedom in Marcuse and Marx', *Canadian Journal of Political Science* 3(2)

Schoolman, M. (1973) 'Further reflections on work, alienation, and freedom in Marcuse and Marx', *Canadian Journal of Political Science* 6

Lind, P. (1985) *Marcuse and Freedom*, pp. 185-198 'Labour, work and play'

Agger, B. (1992) *The Discourse of Domination*, chs. 10-11

Postone, M and Brick, B. (1993) 'Critical theory and political economy', in S. Benhabib et al. (eds) *On Max Horkheimer: New Perspectives*

Lefebvre

Lefebvre, H. [1947] *Critique of Everyday Life*, 3 volumes

Lefebvre, H. [19??] 'Foreword' to second edition of *Critique of Everyday Life*, volume 1

Lefebvre, H. [1960] *Foundations of a Sociology of Daily Life*

Lefebvre, H. [1981] *Critique of Modernity*

Davidson, A. (1992) 'Henri Lefebvre', *Thesis Eleven* 33

Shields, R. (1999) *Lefebvre, Love and Struggle: Spatial Dialectics*

Gardiner, M. (2000) *Critiques of Everyday Life*

Highmore, B. (2002) *Everyday Life and Critical Theory: An Introduction*

Highmore, B. (2002) *The Everyday Life Reader*

Elden, S. (2004) *Understanding Henri Lefebvre*

Roberts, J. (2006) *Philosophising the Everyday*

Sheringham, M. (2006) *Everyday Life: Theories and Practices from Surrealism to the Present*

Merrifield, A. (2006) *Henri Lefebvre: A Critical Introduction*

Sartre, existentialism and Marx

Sartre, J.-P. [1958] *Search for a Method*, tr. 1968

Sartre, J.-P. [1960] *The Critique of Dialectical Reason*

Gorz, A. (1966) 'Sartre and Marx', *New Left Review* 1/37

Novack, G. (ed.) (1966) *Existentialism Versus Marxism*

Dunayevskaya, R. (1973) *Philosophy and Revolution: from Hegel to Sartre and from Marx to Mao*, section on Sartre

Poster, M. (1979) *Sartre's Marxism*

Meszaros, I. (1979) *The Work of Sartre*

Flynn, T. (1984) *Sartre and Marxist Existentialism: The Test Case of Collective Responsibility*

Hendley, S. (2000) 'Sartre and the idea of socialism: normative limitations of collective autonomy', *Philosophy Today* 44(1)

Barot, E. (ed.) (2011) *Sartre et le marxisme*

Merleau-Ponty and Marx

(See also '~ Phenomenology and Marx')

Merleau-Ponty, M. [1942] *The Structure of Behaviour*

Merleau-Ponty, M. [1945] *The Phenomenology of Perception*

- Merleau-Ponty, M. [1947] *Humanism and Terror*
 Merleau-Ponty, M. [1955] *Adventures of the Dialectic*
 Miller, J. (1976) 'Merleau-Ponty's Marxism: between phenomenology and the Hegelian absolute',
History and Theory 15(2)
 Low, D.B. (1987) *The Existential Dialectic of Marx and Merleau-Ponty*

Althusser: general

(For online texts see <http://www.marxists.org/reference/archive/althusser>)

- Althusser, L. [19??] *The Spectre of Hegel: Early Writings*, tr. 1996
 Althusser, L. [195??] 'Marx's relation to Hegel', in *Montesquieu, Rousseau, Marx*, tr. 1982
 Althusser, L. [1965] *For Marx*, 'Introduction' [1965], 'Marxism and humanism' [1964], and 'On the young Marx' [1960]
 Althusser, L. [1968] *Reading Capital*, pt. 2 ch. 4 'The errors of classical economics', pt. 2 ch. 5 'Marxism is not a historicism'
 Kolakowski, L. (1971) 'Althusser's Marx', *Socialist Register*
 Geras, N. (1972) 'Althusser's Marxism: an account and assessment', *New Left Review* 71, reprinted in Geras's *Literature of Revolution: Essays on Marxism* 1986
 Callinicos, A. (1976) *Althusser's Marxism*
 Sayer, D. (1978) 'Science as critique: Marx versus Althusser', in *Essays in Marxist Philosophy*, (eds) J. Mepham and D. Hillel-Ruben
 Clarke, S. (1980) 'Althusserian Marxism', in S. Clarke et al. *One-Dimensional Marxism*
 Sprinkler, M. (1987) *Imaginary Relations*
 Elliott, G. (1987) *Althusser: The Detour of Theory*
 Resch, R.P. (1992) *Althusser and the Renewal of Marxist Social Theory*
 Elliott, G. (ed.) (2000) *Althusser: A Critical Reader*
 Grollios, Vasilis (2013) 'Alex Callinicos's Marxism: Dialectics and Materialism in Althusser and Frankfurt School', *Critique* 41(1)

Althusser on ideology, recognition and selfhood, interpellation

- Althusser, L. [1964] 'Marxism and humanism' in *For Marx*, tr. 1977, esp. sec. 4 (pp. 231-236), also [available online](#)
 Althusser, L. [1970] 'Ideology and the ideological state apparatuses', in *Lenin and Philosophy, and Other Essays*, reprinted in *Essays on Ideology*, and in Zizek (ed.) *Mapping Ideology*, abridged in Eagleton (ed.) *Ideology*, also [available online](#)
 Rancière, J. (1974) 'On the theory of ideology', *Radical Philosophy* 7
 McCarney, Joseph (1980) *The Real World of Ideology*, ch. 2 'The burden of social theory'
 Butler, J. (1997) *Excitable Speech*, pp. 24-28

Praxis group

- Petrovic, G. (1963) 'Man as economic animal and man as praxis', *Inquiry* 6
 Petrovic, G. (1967) *Marx in the Mid-twentieth Century*
 Markovic, M. (1968) *Dialektik der Praxis*
 Stojanovic, S. (1973) *Between Ideals and Reality: A Critique of Socialism and its Future*
 Markovic, M. (1974) *From Affluence to Praxis: Philosophy and Social Criticism*

Ilyenkov (Ilieknov, Il'enkov)

(For online texts see the [Ilyenkov internet archive](#) and [Ralph Dumain's Soviet philosophy site](#))

- Ilyenkov, E.V. [1960] *Dialectics of Abstract and Concrete in Marx's Capital*, tr. 1982, also [available online](#)

- Il'enkov, E.V. [1964-91] *Dialektik des Ideellen. Ausgewählte Aufsätze*, tr. G. Richter, Lit Verlag, Münster, 1993
- Ilyenkov, E.V. (1967) 'From the Marxist-Leninist point of view', in *Marx and the Western World*, ed. N. Lobkowitz, also [available online](#)
- Ilyenkov, E.V. [1971] 'Die Dialektik von Abstraktem und Konkretem' and 'Logisches und Historisches', in *Geschichte der Marxistischen Dialektik: Von der Entstehung des Marxismus bis zur Leninischen Etappe*, ed. M.M. Rosental, Dietz Verlag, Berlin, 1974
- Ilyenkov, E.V. [1974] 'Activity and knowledge', in *Filosofiya I Kul'tura* [Philosophy and Culture] 1991, translation by P. Moxhay 2002 [available online](#)
- Ilyenkov, E.V. [1974] 'The universal', in F.J. Adelman (ed.) *Philosophical Investigations in the USSR*, 1975 (an alternative version of this article is published as ch. 11 of *Dialectical Logic*), [available online](#)
- Ilyenkov, E.V. [1974] *Dialectical Logic*, tr. 1977, also [available online](#)
- Ilyenkov, E.V. [19??] 'Humanism and science', in *Science and Morality*, Progress Publishers, 1975, also [available online](#)
- Ilyenkov E.V. [1979] *Leninist Dialectics and the Metaphysics of Positivism*, tr. 1982
- Ilyenkov E.V. [1970s] *The Ideal in Human Activity: A Selection of Essays by Eval Vasilyevich Ilyenkov* (Erythros Press)
- Mareyev, S. [1990] 'A philosopher under suspicion', *Socialist Future* 5(1), 1996, also [available online](#)
- * Bakhurst, D. (1991) *Consciousness and Revolution in Soviet Philosophy: From the Bolsheviks to Evald Ilyenkov* (has a good bibliography)
- Oittinen, V. (1992) 'Aporien des Ideellen. Zur Dialektik-Konzeption Ewald Iljenkows', *Dialektik* 1992(1)
- Larvor, B. (1992) 'Re-reading Soviet philosophy: Bakhurst on Ilyenkov' (review of Bakhurst, *Consciousness and Revolution in Soviet Philosophy*), *Studies in Soviet Thought* (now *Studies in East European Thought*) 44(1)
- Jones, P.E. (1994) 'Evald Ilyenkov and the history of Marxism in the USSR' (review of Bakhurst, *Consciousness and Revolution in Soviet Philosophy*), *History of the Human Sciences* 7(4)
- Bakhurst, D. (1995) 'Social being and the human essence: an unresolved issue in Soviet philosophy', *Studies in East European Thought* 47(1-2)
- Bakhurst, D. (1995) 'Lessons from Ilyenkov', *Communication Review* 1(2)
- Bakhurst, D. [1996] 'The philosophy of activity', *Russian Studies in Philosophy: A Journal of Translations* 36(1), 1997
- Bakhurst, D. (1997) 'Activity, consciousness and communication', in M. Cole et al (eds) *Mind, Culture and Activity. Seminal Papers from the Laboratory of Comparative Human Cognition*
- Oittinen, V. (ed.) (2000) *Evald Ilyenkov's Philosophy Revisited*
- Oittinen, V. (ed.) (2005) Special issue on Ilyenkov, *Studies in East European Thought* 57(3-4)
- Hakkarainen, P. (ed.) (2007) Special issue on Ilyenkov, *Journal of Russian and East European Psychology* 45(4) (includes several short pieces by Ilyenkov)
- Mareyev, S. (2005) 'Cosmology of mind', *Studies in East European Thought* 57(3-4)
- Oittinen, V. (2005) 'Evald Il'enkov as an interpreter of Spinoza' *Studies in East European Thought* 57(3-4)
- Naumenko, L. (2005) 'Evald Il'enkov and world philosophy', *Studies in East European Thought* 57(3-4)

Ilyenkov on the ideal

- Ilyenkov, E.V. [1962] 'Ideal'noe' [The ideal], in *Filosofskaya Entsiklopediya, tom. 2* [Philosophical Encyclopedia, volume 2]

- Ilyenkov, E.V. [1974] *Dialectical Logic*, Essay 8 'The materialist conception of thought as the subject matter of logic'
- * Ilyenkov, E.V. (1977)'The concept of the ideal', in *Philosophy in the USSR: Problems of Dialectical Materialism* (published in a fuller form as 'Problema ideal'nogo' [The problem of the ideal], *Voprosy Filosofii* nos. 6 and 7, 1979; translated into German as 'Dialektik des Ideellen', in *Dialektik des Ideellen. Ausgewählte Aufsätze*, 1993), [available online](#), ([alternative source](#))
- Dubrovsky, D. [1983] *The Problem of the Ideal: The Nature of Mind and Its Relationship to the Brain and Social Medium*, [partly available online](#)
- * Bakhurst, D. (1991) *Consciousness and Revolution in Soviet Philosophy: From the Bolsheviks to Evald Ilyenkov*, ch. 6 'The problem of the ideal'
- Engestrom, Y. (1996) 'Interobjectivity, ideality, and dialectics', *Mind, Culture, and Activity* 3(4)
- Bakhurst, D. (1997) 'Meaning, normativity and the life of the mind', *Language and Communication*, 17(1)
- Jones, P.E. (2000) 'The dialectics of the ideal and symbolic mediation', in V. Oittinen (ed.) *Evald Ilyenkov's Philosophy Revisited*
- Chitty, Andrew (2000) 'Social and Physical Form: Ilyenkov on the ideal and Marx on the value-form', in V. Oittinen (ed.) *Evald Ilyenkov's Philosophy Revisited*
- Jones, P.E. (2001) 'The ideal in cultural-historical activity theory: issues and perspectives', in S. Chaiklin (ed.) *The Theory and Practice of Cultural-Historical Psychology*
- Maidansky, A. (2005) 'Metamorphoses of the ideal', *Studies in East European Thought* 57(3-4)

Dunayevskaya

(See Newsandletters.org for a collection of links to online materials on Dunayevskaya)

- Dunayevskaya , R. (1958) *Marxism and Freedom, from 1776 until Today*
- Dunayevskaya , R. (1973) *Philosophy and Revolution: from Hegel to Sartre and from Marx to Mao*
- Dunayevskaya , R. (1982) *Rosa Luxemburg, Women's Liberation, and Marx's Philosophy of Revolution*
- Dunayevskaya , R. (2002) *The Power of Negativity: Selected Writings on the Dialectic in Hegel and Marx*
- Gogol, E. (2004) *Raya Dunayevskaya: Philosopher of Marxist-Humanism*

Debord, Vaneigem and situationism

(See also tallett.com and Bureau of public secrets for full bibliographies)

(The Nothingness.org and Situationist International online sites are the best sources of online situationist texts)

- Debord, G. [1967] *The Society of the Spectacle*, tr. F. Perlman 1977 (also [available online](#)), or tr. D. Nicholson-Smith 1994 (also [available online](#)), or tr. K. Knabb 2002 ([available online](#))
- Vaneigem, R. [1967] *The Revolution of Everyday Life* [Traité de savoir-faire à l'usage des jeunes générations], tr. 1972, also [available online](#)
- Khayati, M. (1967) 'On the poverty of student life', in *Beneath the Paving Stones: Situationists and the Beach, May 1968*
- Vienet, R. [1968] *Enragés and Situationists in the Occupation Movement, France, May '68*, tr. 1992
- Plant, S. (1992) *The Most Radical Gesture: The Situationist International in a Postmodern Age*
- Gray, C. (1998) *Leaving the 20th Century: The Incomplete Work of the Situationist International*
- Gardiner, M.E. (2000) *Critiques of Everyday Life*
- CrimethInc. Workers' Collective (2001) *Days of War, Nights of Love: Crimethink for Beginners*
- McDonough, T. (ed.) *Guy Debord and the Situationist International*
- Sheringham, M. (2006) *Everyday Life: Theories and Practices from Surrealism to the Present*

Operaismo and Autonomist Marxism

(See also '~ Communitisation', '~ Commonism')

Tronti, M. (1966) *Operai e Capitale* [Workers and Capital], partly [available online](#)

Cleaver, H. (1979) *Reading Capital Politically*

Hollway, J. (1995) 'The scream of refusal to the scream of power: the centrality of work', in W. Bonefeld et al (eds) *Open Marxism III: Emancipating Marxism*

Hardt, M. and Negri, A. (2000) *Empire*

Wright, S. (2002) *Storming Heaven: Class Composition and Struggle in Italian Autonomist Marxism*

Holloway, J. (2002) *Change the World without Taking Power: The Meaning of Revolution Today*, new ed. 2005, also [available online](#)

Holloway, J. (2005) 'Stop making capitalism', in K. Psychopedis and W. Bonefeld (eds) *Human Dignity: Social Autonomy and the Critique of Capitalism*

De Angelis, M. (2007) *The Beginning of History: Value Struggles and Global Capital*

Heller

Heller, A. [19??] *Towards a Marxist Theory of Value*, tr. 1972

Heller, A. [1967] *Renaissance Man*, tr. 1978

Heller, A. [1970] *Everyday Life*, tr. 1984

Heller A. (with A. Hegedus et al.) [19??] *The Humanisation of Socialism*, tr. 1976

Heller, A. (1976) *The Theory of Need in Marx*

Heller, A. (1982) *A Theory of History*

Heller, A. (1999) *A Theory of Modernity*

Bernstein, R. (1987) *Agnes Heller: Modernity and Democratic Utopia*

Burnheim, J. (1994) *The Social Philosophy of Agnes Heller*

Tormey, S. (2001) *Agnes Heller: Socialism, Autonomy and the Postmodern*

Grumley, J.E. (2005) *Agnes Heller: A Moralism in the Vortex of History*

Terezakis, K. (ed.) (2009) *Engaging Agnes Heller: A Critical Companion*

Camatte

(See [Jacques Camatte archive](#))

Camatte, J. (1988) *Capital and Community*

Camatte, J. (1995) *This World We Must Leave and Other Essays*, ed. A. Trotter

Antagonism, D. (2004-05) 'Jacques Camatte and the new politics of liberation', in three parts, *Green Anarchy* 18-20, [available online](#)

Castoriadis

Castoriadis, C. [1960-61] *Modern Capitalism and Revolution*, tr. 1963

Castoriadis, C., *The Imaginary Institution of Society*, tr. 1998

Castoriadis, C. *Crossroads in the Labyrinth*, tr. 1984

Ames Curtis, D. (ed.) (1998) *The Castoriadis Reader*

Howard, D. (2006) 'Castoriadis, Marx and Marxism', *Critical Horizons* 7(1)

Klooger, J. (2009) *Castoriadis: Psyche, Society, Autonomy*

Analytical Marxism

(For material specifically on rational choice varieties, see '~ Rational choice Marxism')

(For material specific to theory of history and to social explanation, see under '~ Historical

materialism')

(For material specific to ethics, see under '~ Ethics')

Sayers, S. (1984) 'Marxism and the dialectical method: a critique of G.A. Cohen', *Radical Philosophy* 36

Roemer, J. (ed.) (1986) *Analytical Marxism*

Buchanan, A.E. (1987) 'Marx, morality and history: an assessment of recent analytical work on Marx', *Ethics* 98

Ryan, A. (1987) 'Can Marxism be rescued?', *London Review of Books*, 17 September 1987

+ Callinicos, A. (1989) 'Introduction: Analytical Marxism', in Callinicos, A. (ed.) *Marxist Theory*, secs. 1-2 (pp. 1-6)

Ware, R. (1989) 'How Marxism is analysed: an introduction', in Ware, T. and Nielsen, K. (eds) *Analyzing Marxism: New Essays on Analytical Marxism*, *Canadian Journal of Philosophy* supp. Vol. 15

Callinicos, A. (ed.) (1989) *Marxist Theory*

+ Wright, E.O. (1989) 'What is Analytical Marxism?', *Socialist Review* 89(4), reprinted in his *Interrogating Inequality* (Gives four basic commitments characteristic of Analytical Marxism)

Ware, T. and Nielsen, K. (eds) (1989) *Analyzing Marxism: New Essays on Analytical Marxism*, *Canadian Journal of Philosophy* supp. Vol. 15

Levine, A. (1989) 'What is a Marxist today?', in Ware, T. and Nielsen, K. (eds) *Analyzing Marxism: New Essays on Analytical Marxism*, *Canadian Journal of Philosophy* supp. Vol. 15

Cohen, Gerry A. (1990) 'Marxism and contemporary political philosophy, or: why Nozick exercises some Marxists more than he does any egalitarian liberals', *Canadian Journal of Philosophy*, sup. Vol. 16 'Canadian Philosophers', reprinted in *Self-Ownership, Freedom and Equality*

Gordon, D. (1990) *Resurrecting Marx: The Analytical Marxists on Freedom, Exploitation, and Justice*

Wright, E.O., Levine, A. and Sober, E. (1992) *Reconstructing Marxism*, ch. 1 'Marxism; crisis or renewal?'

Mayer, T. (1994) *Analytical Marxism*

Gray, J. [199??] 'The system of ruins', reprinted in his *Post-Liberalism* 1993

Gray, J. [199??] 'The academic romance of Marxism', reprinted in his *Post-Liberalism* 1993

Nielsen, K. (1993) 'Analytical Marxism: a form of critical theory', *Erkenntnis* 39 (1)

Roberts, M. (1996) *Analytical Marxism: A Critique*

+ Cohen, Gerry A. (1997) 'Commitment without reverence: reflections of Analytical Marxism', *Imprints* 1(3)

Veneziani, R. (2008) 'A future for (Analytical) Marxism?', *Philosophy of the Social Sciences* 38

Rational choice Marxism and methodological individualist Marxism: general

(Presentations, critiques and defences)

(This is generally considered a sub-category of Analytical Marxism)

(For this in relation to transition to socialism see '~ Rational choice approaches to class action and class consciousness')

(For this in relation to previous transitions see '~ Rational choice approaches to the problem of transition between epochs')

Harrington, M. (1976) *The Twilight of Capitalism* (recommended J. Hughes 1998)

Hindess, B. (1984) 'Rational choice theory and the analysis of political action' *Economy and Society* 13

Lash, S. and Urry, J. (1984) 'The new Marxism of collective action: a critical analysis', *Sociology* 18(1)

Elster, J. (1985) *Making Sense of Marx*

- Przeworski, A. (1985) 'Marxism and rational choice', *Politics & Society* 14(4)
- McCarney, Joseph (1986) 'Analytical Marxism: a new paradigm?', *Radical Philosophy* 43
- + Carling, A. (1986) 'Rational choice Marxism', *New Left Review* 186, reprinted in M. Cowling and L. Wilde (eds)
- Roemer, J. (1986) 'Rational choice Marxism: some issues of method and substance', in Roemer (ed.) *Analytical Marxism*
- Levine, A., Sober, E. and Wright, E.O. (1987) 'Marxism and methodological individualism', *New Left Review* 162, slightly revised as ch. 6 of E.O. Wright, A. Levine and E. Sober *Reconstructing Marxism* 1992
- Lebowitz, M. (1988) 'Is "Analytical Marxism" Marxism?', *Science & Society* 52
- Wood, E.M. (1989) 'Rational choice Marxism: is the game worth the candle?', *New Left Review* 177
- Carling A. (1990) 'In defence of rational choice: a reply to Ellen Wood', *New Left Review* 184
- McCarney, Joseph (1991) 'Elster, Marx and methodology' in Ware, T. and Nielsen, K. (eds) *Analyzing Marxism: New Essays on Analytical Marxism, Canadian Journal of Philosophy* supp. Vol. 15
- Moggach, D. (1991) 'Monadic Marxism: A critique of Elster's methodological individualism', *Philosophy of the Social Sciences*, March 1991
- Mongin, P. (1991) 'Rational choice theory considered as a psychological and moral philosophy', *Philosophy of the Social Sciences*, March 1991
- Graham, K. (1992) *Karl Marx: Our Contemporary. Social Theory for a Post-Leninist World*
- Varoufakis, Y. (1993) 'Freedom within reason - from axioms to Marxian praxis', *Science & Society* 56(4)
- Carver, T. and Thomas, P. (eds) (1995) *Rational Choice Marxism*
- Roberts, M. (1996) *Analytical Marxism: A Critique*, ch. 2
- Westra, R. (1999) 'A Japanese contribution to the critique of Rational Choice Marxism', *Social Theory and Practice* 25
- Veneziani, R. (2009) 'The rationality of analytical Marxism', in A. Chitty and M. McIvor (eds) *Karl Marx and Contemporary Philosophy*

Japanese Marxism, including Uno school

- Albritton, R. (1991) *A Japanese Approach to Stages of Capitalist Development*
- Albritton, R. (1986) *A Japanese Reconstruction of Marxist Theory*
- Westra, R. (1999) 'A Japanese contribution to the critique of Rational Choice Marxism', *Social Theory and Practice* 25
- Oishi, T. (2001) *The Unknown Marx: Reconstructing a Unified Perspective*

Critical realism and Marx

- Gunn, R. (1989) 'Marxism and philosophy: a critique of critical realism', *Capital & Class* 37
- Creaven, S. (2000) *Marxism and Realism: Materialistic Application of Realism in the Social Sciences*
- Brown, A. et al. (eds) (2001) *Critical Realism and Marxism*

Post-Marxism and radical democracy, Laclau and Mouffe

(With thanks to Gökhan Demir)

- * Laclau, E. and Mouffe, C. (1985) *Hegemony and Socialist Strategy*
- Mouzelis, N. (1988) 'Marxism or post-Marxism?' *New Left Review* 167
- Laclau, E. (1988) 'Metaphor and social antagonisms', in C. Nelson and L. Grossberg (eds) *Marxism and Interpretation of Culture*
- Mouffe, C. (1988) 'Hegemony and new political subjects: toward a new concept of democracy', in C. Nelson and L. Grossberg (eds) *Marxism and Interpretation of Culture*

- * Laclau, E. (1990) *New Reflections on the Revolution of our Time*
- Geras, N. (1990) *Discourses of Extremity: Radical Ethics and Post-Marxist Extravagances*
- Smith, P. (1991) 'Laclau and Mouffe's secret agent', in *Community at Loose Ends*, (ed.) Miami Theory Collective, University of Minneapolis Press
- Landry, D. and MacLean, G. (1991) 'Rereading Laclau and Mouffe', *Rethinking Marxism* 4(4)
- Mouffe, C. (1993) *The Return of the Political*
- Diskin, J. and Sandler, B. (1993) 'essentialism and the economy in the Post-Marxist imaginary: reopening the suture', *Rethinking Marxism* 6(3)
- Laclau, E. and Zac, L. (1994) 'Minding the gap: the subject of politics', in E. Laclau (ed.) *The Making of Political Identities*
- Cloud, D. L. (1994) 'Socialism of the mind: the new age of Post-Marxism', in H.W. Simons and M. Billig (eds) *After Postmodernism: Reconstructing Ideology Critique*
- Bertram, B. (1995) 'New reflections on the 'revolutionary' politics of Ernesto Laclau and Chantal Mouffe', *Boundary 2*, 22(3)
- Laclau, E. (1996) *Emancipation(s)*
- Mouffe, C. (1996) 'Radical democracy or liberal democracy?' in D. Trend (ed.) *Radical Democracy*
- Torring, J. (1999) *New Theories of Discourse: Laclau, Mouffe, Zizek*
- Smith, A.M. (1998) (1998) *Laclau and Mouffe: The Radical Democratic Imaginary*
- Rustin, M. (1988) 'Absolute Voluntarism: Critique of Post-Marxist Concept of Hegemony', *New German Critique* 43 (147-173)
- Mouffe, C. (1999) 'Deliberative democracy or agonistic pluralism', *Social Research* 66(3)
- Boron, A.A. (2000) 'Embattled legacy: 'Post-Marxism' and the social and political theory of Karl Marx', *Latin American Perspectives* 27(4)
- Mouffe, C. (2000) *Democratic Paradox*
- Best, B. (2000) 'Necessarily contingent, equally different, and relatively universal: the antinomies of Ernesto Laclau's social logic of hegemony', *Rethinking Marxism* 12(3)
- Nash, K. (2002) 'Thinking political sociology: beyond the limits of post-Marxism', *History of the Human Sciences* 15(4)
- Norris, A. (2002) 'Against antagonism: on Ernesto Laclau's political thought', *Constellations* 9(4)
- Townshend, J. (2004) "Laclau and Mouffe's hegemonic project: the story so far", *Political Studies* 52(2)
- Critchley, S. and Marchart, O. (eds) (2004) *Laclau: A Critical Reader*
- Breckman, W. (2004) 'The Post-Marx of the letter', in J. Bourg (ed.) *After the Deluge: New Perspectives on the Intellectual and Cultural History of Postwar France*
- Laclau, E. (2005) *On Populist Reason*
- Mouffe, C. (2005) *On the Political*
- Simon, T. (2006) *Key Thinkers From Critical Theory to Post-Marxism*

Open Marxism

Bonefeld, Werner et al. (eds) (1992) *Open Marxism*, 3 vols.

Anti-capitalist movement and Marx

Saad-Filho, A. (ed.) (2002) *Anti-capitalism: A Marxist Introduction*

Callinicos, A. (2003) *An Anti-capitalist Manifesto*

Renton, D. (2004) *Dissident Marxism: Past Voices for Present Times*

Psychopedis, K. and Bonefeld, Werner

Nilsen, A.G. (2009) 'The authors and the actors of their own drama': towards a Marxist theory of social movements', *Capital and Class* 99

Commonism

(See also '~ Operaismo and Autonomist Marxism')

The Commoner, [available online](#)

Thompson, E.P. (1991) *Customs in Common: Studies in Traditional Popular Culture*

Dyer-Witheford, N. (2007) 'Commonism', *Turbulence* 1, [available online](#), also in

Hardt, M. and Negri, A. (2008) *Commonwealth*

Hardt, M. (2009) 'The common in communism', [available online](#)

Linebaugh, P. (2009) *The Magna Carta Manifesto*

Merill, M. (2010) 'Commonwealth and "commonism"', *International Labor and Working-Class History* 78

Federici, S. (2011) 'Feminism and the politics of the commons', *The Commoner*, [available online](#)

Linebaugh, P. (2010) 'Meandering on the semantical-historical paths of communism and commons', *The Commoner*, [available online](#)

Communisation

(See also '~ Operaismo and Autonomist Marxism')

(Two trends: (1) Dauvé and Theorie Communiste (themselves divided) - communisation as method of carrying out revolution, (2) Tiquun / Invisible Committee - communisation as retreat)

Dauvé, G. and Martin, F. [1974] *The Eclipse and Re-Emergence of the Communist Movement*, tr. 1997

Les amis de 4 millions de jeunes travailleurs [1975] *A World Without Money*, partly [available online](#)

Virno, P. (2002) *A Grammar of the Multitude: For an Analysis of Contemporary Forms of Life*, tr. 2002, also [available online](#)

Dauvé, G. and Nescic, K. (2004) 'Communisation: un appel et une invite', *Troploin* 4, [available online](#)

Invisible Committee [2004] *The Call*, also [available online](#)

Invisible Committee [20??] *How is it to be Done?* also [available online](#)

Invisible Committee [2007] *The Coming Insurrection*, also [available online](#)

Virno, P. (2008) *Multitude between Innovation and Negation*, tr. 2008

Anonymous (2008) 'Bring out your dead', *Endnotes* 1, [available online](#)

Virno, P. (2009) 'Natural-historical diagrams: the 'new global' movement and the biological invariant', *Cosmos and History*, also [available online](#)

Cunningham, J. (2009) 'Invisible politics: an introduction to contemporary communisation', *Mute*, [available online](#)

11. SUBSEQUENT PHILOSOPHERS AND MARX

Kierkegaard and Marx, Kierkegaard and Feurbach

Kierkegaard, S.

Jaspers, K. (1950-51) 'The importance of Nietzsche, Marx and Kierkegaard', *Hibbert Journal* 49

Forrester, D.B. (1972) 'The attack on Christendom in Marx and Kierkegaard', *Scottish Journal of Theology* 25(2)

Elrod, J.W. (1976) 'Feurbach and Kierkegaard on the self', *The Journal of Religion* 56(4)

Marsh, J.L. (1984) 'Marx and Kierkegaard on alienation', in R.L. Perkins (ed.) *International Kierkegaard Commentary: Two Ages*

Buchanan, A. (1988) 'Marx as Kierkegaard', *Philosophical Studies* 53

Ameriks, K. (2000) 'The legacy of idealism in the philosophy of Feuerbach, Marx, and Kierkegaard', in K. Ameriks (ed.) *The Cambridge Companion to German Idealism*, also [available online](#)

Sinnerbrink, R. (2007) *Understanding Hegelianism*, first part

Malesic, J. (2007) 'Illusion and offense in *Philosophical Fragments*: Kierkegaard's inversion of Feuerbach's critique of Christianity', *International Journal for Philosophy of Religion* 62(1), also [available online](#)

Nietzsche and Marx

Löwith, Karl [1941] *From Hegel to Nietzsche*

Deleuze, Gilles [1962] *Nietzsche and Philosophy*, tr. 1983

Foucault, Michel [1964] 'Nietzsche, Freud, Marx', in G.L. Ormiston and A.D. Schrift (eds) *Transforming the Hermeneutic Context: from Nietzsche to Nancy*, 1990

Love, Nancy S. (1986) *Marx, Nietzsche, and Modernity*

Love, Nancy S. (1987) 'Epistemology and Exchange: Marx, Nietzsche, and Critical Theory', *New German Critique* 41

Evans, F. (1990) 'Marx, Nietzsche, and the "New Class"', *The Journal of Speculative Philosophy* 1(4)

Waite, Geoff (1996) *Nietzsche's Corps/e*

Weber and Marx

Löwith, K. [1932] *Max Weber and Karl Marx*, tr. 1982

Sayer, D. (1991) *Capitalism and Modernity: An Excursus on Marx and Weber*

Phenomenology and Marx

(See also '~ Heidegger and Marx', '~ Merleau-Ponty and Marx')

Paci, E. (1972) *The Function of Science and the Meaning of Man*

Mays, W. (1975) 'Phenomenology and Marxism', in E. Pivcevic (ed.) *Phenomenology and Philosophical Understanding*

Henry, M. [1976] *Karl Marx: A Philosophy of Human Reality*, tr. 1983

Bologh, R.W. (1979) *Dialectical Phenomenology: Marx's Method*

Pike, S.R. (1986) *Marxism and Phenomenology*

Jung, H.Y. (1987) 'Being, praxis, and truth: toward a dialogue between phenomenology and Marxism', *Dialectical Anthropology* 12(3)

Waldenfels, B., Broekman, J.M. and Pazanin, A. (eds.) (19??) *Phenomenology and Marxism*, tr. 1984

Heidegger and Marx

(See also '~ Marcuse')

(See also '~ Phenomenology and Marx')

Heidegger, M. [1946] *Letter on Humanism*

Heidegger, M. [1954] 'The question of technology'

Kroker, A. (2004) *The Will to Technology and the Culture of Nihilism: Heidegger, Nietzsche and Marx*

Zimmerman, M. (1979) 'Marx and Heidegger on the technological domination of nature', *Philosophy Today* 23(2)

Eldred, M.(2000) 'Capital and technology: Marx and Heidegger', *Left Curve* 24, also [available online](#)

Dewey and Marx

(With thanks to Seva Phillips)

Dewey, J. (1938) 'On *Their Morals and Ours*', *New International*, also [available online](#)

Dewey, J. 'Class struggle and the democratic way', in *John Dewey, The Later Works – 1925-1953, Volume II*

Dewey, J., 'Liberalism and social action', in *John Dewey, The Later Works – 1925-1953, Volume II*

- Novack, G. (1965) *Liberal Morality: The Controversy Between John Dewey and Leon Trotsky*, also [available online](#)
- Damico, A. (1981) 'Dewey and Marx: on partisanship and the reconstruction of society', *American Political Science Review* 75(3)
- Ryder, J. (1984) 'Community, struggle and democracy: Marxism and pragmatism', *Studies in Soviet Thought* (now *Studies in East European Thought*) 27
- Frey, S. and Moreno, J. (1985) 'Dewey's critique of Marxism', *Sociological Quarterly* 26(1)
- Ralston, S. (2009) 'Should political ethics be partisan? Trotsky and Dewey on the means-ends relation', [online](#)

Schutz and Marx

(With thanks to James Furner)

- B. Hindess (1972) 'The "phenomenological" sociology of Alfred Schutz', *Economy and Society* 1
- Sallach, D. (1973) 'Class consciousness and the everyday world in the Work of Marx and Schutz', *Critical Sociology* 3(4)
- Waldenfels, B. (1978) 'Im Labyrinth des Alltags' in B. Waldenfels, J. M. Broekman, A. Pažanin (eds) *Phänomenologie und Marxismus. Bd 3. Sozialphilosophie* (Frankfurt am Main: Suhrkamp)
- O'Meara, W.M. (1986-87) 'The social nature of the self and Morality for Husserl, Schutz, Marx and Mead', *Philosophy Research Archives* 12
- Srubar, I. (2007) *Phaenomenologie und soziologische Theorie*
- Furner, J. (2011) 'Schütz and Marx on action', *South African Journal of Philosophy* 30(2)

Weil and Marx

- Weil, S. [1933] 'Prospects: are we headed for the proletarian revolution?', [1934] 'Reflections on the causes of liberty and social oppression', [1933-38] 'On the contradictions of Marxism' [1943] 'Is there a Marxist doctrine?', all in her *Oppression and Liberty* 1955, tr. 1958
- Rosen, F. (1979) 'Marxism, mysticism, and liberty: the influence of Simone Weil on Albert Camus', *Political Theory* 7(3)
- Blum, L.A. and Seidler, V.J. (1989) *A Truer Liberty: Simone Weil and Marxism*
- McLellan, D. (1989) *Simone Weil: Utopian Pessimist*, republished as *Utopian Pessimist: The Life and Thought of Simone Weil* 1990
- Selles-Roney, J. (1994) "'Is this not the kind of fasting I have chosen?'" Simone Weil's life and labor', in J. Chaplin and P. Marshall (eds) *Political Theory and Christian Vision: Essays in Memory of Bernard Zylstra*, also [available online](#)
- Grey, C. (2007) 'Towards a critique of managerialism: the contribution of Simone Weil', *Journal of Management Studies* 33(5)

Arendt and Marx

- Arendt, Hannah (1951) *The Origins of Totalitarianism*
- Arendt, Hannah (1958) *The Human Condition*
- Arendt, Hannah (1961) *Between Past and Future : Six Exercises in Political Thought*
- Arendt, Hannah (1963) *On Revolution*, chapter on 'The Lost Revolutionary Tradition'
- Suchting, W.A. (1962) 'Marx and Hannah Arendt's "The Human Condition"', *Ethics* 73
- Arendt, Hannah (1966) 'Marx, Karl, Seminar', [available online](#)
- Parekh, Bhikhu (1979) 'Hannah Arendt's critique of Marx', in H.A. Hillel (ed.) *Hannah Arendt: The Recovery of the Public World*
- Canovan, Margaret (1992) *Hannah Arendt: A Reinterpretation of her Political Thought*, ch. on

'Totalitarian elements in Marxism'

- Benhabib, Seyla (1996) *The Reluctant Modernism of Hannah Arendt*
- Fine, Robert (2001) *Political Investigations: Hegel, Marx, Arendt*
- Arendt, Hannah (2002) 'Karl Marx and the tradition of Western political thought', *Social Research* 69(2)
- Arendt, Hannah (2005) *The Promise of Politics*
- Kovacic, Gorazd (2010) 'Arendt's critique of Marx, and Post-Fordist socialism: what is the sense of economy?' in Gal Kirn (ed.) *Post-Fordism and its Discontents*, also [available online](#)
- Holman, Christopher (2011) 'Reconsidering Hannah Arendt's reading of Marx: from the critique of totalitarianism to the critique of the dialectic', *Contemporary Political Theory* 10

Wittgenstein and Marx

- Zimmermann, R. (1975) 'Wittgenstein und die Frage nach einer materialistischen Sprachtheorie', in A. Leist (ed.) *Ansätze zur Materialistischen Sprachtheorie*
- Benton, T. (1976) 'Winch, Wittgenstein and Marxism', *Radical Philosophy* 13
- Lamb, D. (1980), 'The philosophy of praxis in Marx and Wittgenstein', *The Philosophical Forum* 11
- Rubinstein, D. (1981) *Marx and Wittgenstein: Social Praxis and Social Explanation*
- Easton, S.M. (1983), *Humanist Marxism and Wittgensteinian Social Philosophy*
- Kitching, G. (1988) *Karl Marx and the Philosophy of Praxis*
- Demmerling, C. (1996) 'Language and reification: some remarks on Wittgenstein and critical theory', *Wittgenstein Studien* 3(1), also [available online](#)
- Jost, J.T. and Hardin, C.D. (1996) 'The practical turn in psychology: Marx and Wittgenstein as social materialists', *Theory & Psychology* 6(3)
- Carver, T. (1999) *The Postmodern Marx*
- Read, R. (2000) 'Wittgenstein and Marx on "philosophical language"', *Essays in Philosophy* 1(2), [available online](#)
- Kitching, G. and Pleasants, N. (eds) (2002) *Marx and Wittgenstein: Knowledge, Morality and Politics*

Postmodernism and Marx

- (See also '~ Species-being as self-creation', '~ Post-Marxism')
- Baudrillard, J. (1975) *The Mirror of Production*
- Callinicos, A. (1989) *Against Postmodernism: A Marxist Critique*
- Aronson, R. (1995) *After Marxism*
- Callari, A. et al. (eds) (1995) *Marxism in the Postmodern Age: Confronting the New World Order*
- Wolton, S. (ed.) (1996) *Marxism, Mysticism and Modern Theory*
- McLellan, G. (1996) 'Post-Marxism and the 'four sins' of modernist theorizing', *New Left Review* 218
- Townsend, J. (1996) *The Politics of Marxism: The Critical Debates*
- Carver, T. (1999) *The Postmodern Marx*
- Landry, L.Y. (2000) *Marx and the Postmodernism Debates: An Agenda for Critical Theory*
- Munck, R. (2000) [Marx@2000: Late Marxist Perspectives](#)
- Sullivan, S. (2002) *Marx for a Post-Communist Era*
- Hartley, G. (2003) *The Abyss of Representation : Marxism and the Postmodern Sublime*

Derrida and Marx

- Derrida, J. (1994) *Spectres of Marx: The State of the Debt, the Work of Mourning, and the New International*

- Kemple, T.M. (1995) *Reading Marx Writing: Melodrama, the Market and the 'Grundrisse'*
- Fletcher, J. (1996) 'Marx the uncanny? Ghosts and their relation to the mode of production', *Radical Philosophy* 75
- Plangesis, Y. (1996) 'Deconstruction and Marxism: Jacques Derrida's *Spectres of Marx*', *Philosophical Inquiry* 18(3-4)
- Postone, Moishe (1998) 'Deconstruction as social critique: Derrida on Marx and the New World Order' [review essay on Jacques Derrida, *Spectres of Marx*], *History and Theory* 37(3)
- Sprinker, M. (ed.) (1999) *Ghostly Demarcations: A Symposium on Jacques Derrida's Specters of Marx*
- Derrida, J. (1999) 'Marx & sons', in M. Sprinkler (ed.) *Ghostly Demarcations: A Symposium on Jacques Derrida's Specters of Marx*
- Joines, R.E. (1999) 'Contretemps: Derrida's ante and the call of Marxist political philosophy', *Cultural Logic* 3(1) [available online](#)
- Skempton, S. (2010) *Alienation after Derrida*

Habermas and Marx

- Habermas, Jürgen [1963] 'Between philosophy and science: Marxism as critique', in *Theory and Practice*, reprinted in Seidman ed.
- Habermas, Jürgen [1967] 'Labour and interaction: remarks on Hegel's Jena *Philosophy of Mind*', in his *Theory and Practice*, tr. J. Viertel 1973
- Habermas, Jürgen [1968] *Knowledge and Human Interests*, chs. 2-3
- Wellmer, A. (1969??) *The Critical Theory of Society*, ch. 2
- Meyer, T. (1973) *Der Zweispalt in der Marxschen Emanzipationstheorie*, ch. A2
- Habermas, Jürgen (1975) 'The place of philosophy in Marxism', *Insurgent Sociologist* 5(2), pp 41-48
- Heller, A. [1978] *Everyday Life (das Alltagsleben)*
- Sensat, J. Jr. (1979) *Habermas and Marxism: An Appraisal*
- Honneth, A. [1980] 'Labour and instrumental action: on the normative basis of critical theory', *New German Critique* 26, 1982, reprinted in C. Wright ed. *The Fragmented World of the Social: Essays in Social and Political Philosophy* 1994
- Lange, E.M. (1980) *Das Prinzip Arbeit*
- Heller, A. (1982) 'Habermas and Marxism' in J.B. Thompson and D. Held eds. *Habermas: Critical Debates*
- Giddens, A. (1982) 'Labour and interaction' in J.B. Thompson and D. Held eds. *Habermas: Critical Debates*
- Habermas, Jürgen (1982) 'A reply to my critics' in J.B. Thompson and D. and Held eds. *Habermas: Critical Debates*
- Habermas, Jürgen [1985] *The Philosophical Discourse of Modernity*, tr. 1990., lecture 3 secs. 2-3
- Wildt, A. (1987) *Die Anthropologie des frühen Marx*
- Warren, M. (1989) 'Liberal constitutionalism as ideology: Marx and Habermas', *Political Theory* 17(4)
- Honneth, A. [1992] *The Struggle for Recognition*, trans. 1995, ch. 7, first section
- Postone, Moishe (1993) *Time, Labour and Social Domination* ch. 6 'Habermas's critique of Marx'
- Toddington, S. (1993) *Rationality, Social Action and Moral Judgement*, c. pp. 122-3, 213-4, 225

MacIntyre and Marx

MacIntyre, A. (1953) *Marx: An Interpretation*

- * MacIntyre, A. [1958-9] 'Notes from the moral wilderness', *New Reasoner* 7 and 8, reprinted in K. Knight (ed.) *The MacIntyre Reader* 1998, also available online: [part 1](#) and

- MacIntyre, A. (1968) *Marxism and Christianity*, 2nd ed. 1995, last chapter
- MacIntyre, A. (1984) 'After Virtue and Marxism: a response to Wartofsky', *Inquiry* 27(2-3)
- MacIntyre, A. (1981) *After Virtue*, 2nd ed. 1984, 3rd ed. 2007
- MacIntyre, A. (1985) 'Rights, practices and Marxism: reply to six critics', *Analyse und Kritik* 7
- + MacIntyre, A. (1992) The ethical project of Alasdair MacIntyre: "a disquieting suggestion", *Lyceum* 4(1), [available online](#) (a general introduction to MacIntyre's critique of modernity)
- * MacIntyre, A. [1994] 'The *Theses on Feuerbach*: a road not taken' in K. Knight (ed.) *The MacIntyre Reader* 1998
- McMylor, P. (1994) *Alasdair MacIntyre: Critic of Modernity* [1]
- * MacIntyre, A. (1995) Introduction to second edition of *Marxism and Christianity*, reprinted as 'Three perspectives on Marxism: 1953, 1968, 1995', in his *Ethics and Politics: Selected Essays Volume 2*, 2006
- Knight, K. (1996) 'Revolutionary Aristotelianism' in I. Hampsher-Monk and J. Stanyer (eds) *Contemporary Political Studies 1996*, Vol. II, pp. 885-896
- MacIntyre, A. [1997] 'Politics, philosophy and the common good', in K. Knight (ed.) *The MacIntyre Reader* 1998
- Blackledge, P. (2005), 'Freedom, desire and revolution: Alasdair MacIntyre's early Marxist ethics', *History of Political Thought* 26(4)
- D'Andrea, T. (2006) *Tradition, Rationality and Virtue: The Thought of Alasdair MacIntyre*
- Knight, K. (2007) *Aristotelian Philosophy: Ethics and Politics From Aristotle to MacIntyre*
- Blackledge, P. and Davidson, N. (eds) (2008) *Alasdair MacIntyre's Engagement with Marxism: Selected Writings 1953-1974*
- McMylor, P. (2008) 'Marxism and Christianity: dependencies and differences in Alasdair MacIntyre's critical social thought', *Theoria* 55(116)
- Blackledge, P. (2008) 'Alasdair MacIntyre's contribution to Marxism: a road not taken', *Analyse & Kritik* 30(1)
- Knight, K. (2009) 'MacIntyre's progress', *Journal of Moral Philosophy* 6(1)
- Blackledge, P. (2009) 'Alasdair MacIntyre: social practices, Marxism and ethical anti-capitalism', *Political Studies* 57(4)

Feminism and Marx

(For a bibliography on Marxist feminism see <http://www.phillwebb.net/History/TwentiethCentury/continental/Marxism/MarxismFem.htm>)

- Marx [1845-46] *The German Ideology*, ch. 1, passages on the family
- Marx, *The Ethnological Notebooks of Karl Marx*, (ed.) L. Krader
- Engels [1891] *The Origin of the Family, Private Property and the State*
- Trotsky, L. [1923-37] *Women and the Family*, tr. 1970
- De Beauvoir, S. [1949] *The Second Sex*, part 1 ch. 3 'The point of view of historical materialism'
- Firestone, S. (1971) *The Dialectic of Sex: The Case for Feminist Revolution*
- Hartmann, H.I. (1979) 'The unhappy marriage of Marxism and feminism: towards a more progressive union', *Capital & Class*, no. 8, reprinted in L. Sargent (ed.) *A Discussion of the Unhappy Marriage of Feminism and Marxism*
- Sargent, L. (ed.) (1981) *Women and Revolution: A Discussion of the Unhappy Marriage of Feminism and Marxism*
- Dunayevskaya, R. (1984) 'Marx's 'new humanism' and the dialectics of women's liberation in primitive and modern societies', *Praxis International* 3(3)
- Carver, T. (1985) 'Engels' feminism', *History of Political Thought* 6(3)
- Mackinnon, C. (1987) 'Feminism, Marxism, method and the state: toward feminist jurisprudence', in

- S. Harding (ed.) *Feminism and Methodology: Social Science Issues Revolution*
- Sayer, D. (1987) *The Violence of Abstraction*, pp. 77-82
- Vogel, L. (1987) *Marxism and the Oppression of Women: Toward a Unitary Theory*
- Nye, A. (1988) *Feminist Theory and the Philosophies of Man*, ch. 3
- MacKinnon, C.A. (1989) *Toward a Feminist Theory of the State*, chs. 1-2
- Walby, S. (1990) *Theorizing Patriarchy*
- Di Stefano, C. (1991) 'Masculine Marx' in M. Shanley and C. Pateman (eds) *Feminist Interpretations and Political Theory*
- Himmelweit, S. (1991) 'Reproduction and the materialist conception of history: a feminist critique', in T. Carver (ed.) *The Cambridge Companion to Marx*
- O'Brien, M. (1993) 'Reproducing Marxist man', in L. Clark and L. Lange (eds) *The Sexism of Social and Political Theory: Women and Reproduction from Plato to Nietzsche*
- Mies, M. (1998) *Patriarchy and Accumulation on a World Scale*, pp. 49-73 and 209-219
- + Wilde, L. (1998) *Ethical Marxism and its Radical Critics*, ch. 6 'Feminism and Marx's humanism'
- Carver, T. (2004) *Men in Political Theory*, ch. on Marx and Engels

Agamben and Marx

- Agamben, G. [1993] *The Coming Community*
- Agamben, G. [1998] *Homo Sacer: Sovereign Power and Bare Life*

Honneth and Marx

- (Including contemporary reformulations of Marxist critical social theory using recognition, e.g. Haber, Renault, Deranty)
- (For recognition in Marx's work, see '~ Recognition in Marx')
- (For Honneth in general see see [A Hegel bibliography](#): 'Honneth's theory of recognition')
- Honneth, A. [1992] *The Struggle for Recognition*, trans. 1995, ch. 7, first section
- Honneth, A. (1995) 'Domination and moral struggle.: the philosophical heritage of Marxism revisited', in his *The Fragmented World of the Social. Essays in Social and Political Philosophy*
- Honneth, A. (1995) 'Work and instrumental action. on the normative basis of critical theory', in his *The Fragmented World of the Social. Essays in Social and Political Philosophy*
- Deranty, J.P. (2005) 'Les horizons Marxistes de l'ethique de la reconnaissance', *Actuel Marx* 38
- Lazzeri, C. and Christian, A. (2006) 'Recognition today: the theoretical, ethical and political stakes of the concept', *Critical Horizons* 7(1)
- Haber, S. (2007) *L'Aliénation. Vie sociale et expérience de la dépossession*
- Haber, S. (2009) *L'Homme dépossédé : une tradition critique de Marx à Honneth*
- Borman, D.A. (2009) 'Labour, exchange and recognition: Marx contra Honneth', *Philosophy and Social Criticism* 35(8)
- Deranty, J.-P. (2009) *Beyond Communication: A Critical Study of Axel Honneth's Social Philosophy*
- Renault, E. (2010) 'Taking on the inheritance of critical theory: saving Marx by recognition?', in H.-C. Schmidt am Busch and C. Zurn (eds) *The Philosophy of Recognition: Historical and Contemporary Perspectives*
- Deranty, J.-P. (2010) 'Critique of political economy and contemporary critical theory', in H.-C. Schmidt am Busch and C. Zurn (eds) *The Philosophy of Recognition: Historical and Contemporary Perspectives*
- Deranty, J.-P. (2012) 'Marx, Honneth and the tasks of a contemporary critical theory', *Ethical Theory and Moral Practice* Achebe, Chinua. "Foreword." *Igbo Arts: Community and Cosmos*. Ed. H. M. Cole and C. C. Aniakor. Los Angeles: Museum of Cultural History (UCLA), 1984. vii-xi.

- Adorno, Theodor W. *Negative Dialectics*. Trans. E. B. Ashton. New York: Continuum, 1973.
- Arac, Jonathan. "Introduction." *Postmodernism and Politics*. Ed. Jonathan Arac. Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, 1986.
- Arce Castaño, Bayardo. "Como debe ser la educación en la revolución." *La revolución a través de nuestra Dirección Nacional*. Managua: Secretaría Nacional de Propaganda y Educación Política del FSLN, 1980: 85-95.
- Arroyo, G. "Violencia institucionalizada en América Latina." *Mensaje* 17 No. 175, (December 1968): 534-544.
- Benjamin, Walter. "Theses on the Philosophy of History." *Illuminations*. Trans. Harry Zohn. Ed. Hannah Arendt. New York: Schocken Books, 1969.
- . "The Author as Producer." *Reflections: Essays, Aphorisms, Autobiographical Writings*. Trans. Edmund Jephcott. Ed. Peter Demetz. New York: Schocken Books, 1978.
- Berryman, Phillip. *Liberation Theology: Essential Facts About the Revolutionary Movement in Latin America and Beyond*. New York: Pantheon Books, 1987.
- Beverly, John. "Sandinista Poetics," *Minnesota Review* ns 20: 128.
- Black, George. *The Good Neighbor: How the United States Wrote the History of Central America and the Caribbean*. New York: Pantheon Books, 1988.
- Brenkman, John. *Culture and Domination*. Ithaca: Cornell University Press, 1987.
- Cabral, Amílcar. *Unity and Struggle: Speeches and Writings of Amílcar Cabral*. Trans. Michael Wolfers. New York: Monthly Review Press, 1979.
- Caceres, Arturo. "Haciendo Posta." *Fogata en la oscurana: los talleres de poesía en la alfabetización*. Ed. Mayra Jiménez. Managua: Ministerio de Cultura, 1985.
- Campos, Manuel. "En estos mismos caminos." *Fogata en la oscurana: los talleres de poesía en la alfabetización*. Ed. Mayra Jiménez. Managua: Ministerio de Cultura, 1985.
- "Caracas Theologians." *Iglesia que nace del pueblo: Reflexiones y problemas*. Mexico City: Centro de reflexión teológica, 1978.
- Cardenal, Ernesto. "Cultura revolucionaria, popular, nacional, antimperialista." *Nicaráuac* no. 1 (May-June 1980): 163-168.
- . "Unas reglas para escribir poesía," *Barricada* 20 March 1980: 10.
- . Personal interview. Managua, 10 March 1990.

- Certeau, Michel de. *Heterologies: Discourse on the Other*. Trans. Brian Massumi. Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, 1986.
- Chamorro, José. Personal interview. Matagalpa, 1-4 March 1990.
- Connor, Steven. "Postmodernism and Politics." *Postmodern Culture: An Introduction to Theories of the Contemporary*. New York: Basil Blackwell, 1989.
- Deleuze, Gilles, and Guattari, Félix. *A Thousand Plateaus: Capitalism and Schizophrenia*. Trans. Brian Massumi. Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, 1987.
- Escoto, Juan Pablo. "En tu casa Marely." *Poesía Libre*. Ed. Julio Valle-Castillo. (19) Managua: Revista de Poesía, 1987.
- Falcón, Juan Ramón. Interview. "Nicaraguan Poetry Workshops: The Democratization of Poetry." By Karyn Hollis. Managua, 14-21 August 1984.
- Fanon, Frantz. *Les damnés de la terre*. Paris: Éditions la Découverte, 1987.
- Foucault, Michel. *Discipline and Punish: The Birth of the Prison*. Trans. Alan Sheridan. New York: Vintage Books, 1977.
- . *The History of Sexuality*. Trans. Robert Hurley. New York: Vintage Books, 1980.
- Friere, Paulo. *Pedagogy of the Oppressed*. Trans. Myra Bergman Ramos. New York: Continuum, 1988.
- Galan, Carlos Manuel. "Martha." *Poesía de las fuerzas armadas*. Ed. Mayra Jiménez Nicaragua: Ministerio de Cultura, 1985.
- Gavarrete, Raul. "Desde el balcon del teatro popular Ruben Darío." *Fogata en la oscurana: los talleres de poesía en la alfabetización*. Ed. Mayra Jiménez. Managua: Ministerio de Cultura, 1985.
- Gramsci, Antonio. *An Antonio Gramsci Reader: Selected Writings, 1916-1935*. Ed. David Forgacs. New York: Schocken Books, 1988.
- Giuliani, Maurice. "Trouver Dieu en toutes choses." *Christus* 6 (1955) 172-194.
- Guevara, Ivan. "Domingo por la mañana en el cuartel." *Poesía de las fuerzas armadas*. Ed. Mayra Jiménez Nicaragua: Ministerio de Cultura, 1985.
- Gutiérrez, Gustavo. *A Theology of Liberation: History, Politics, and Salvation*. Trans. Caridad Inda and John Eagleson. New York: Orbis Books, 1988.
- . *Teología de la liberación*. Salamanca: Ediciones Sígueme, 1972.
- Havel, Vaclav. *Power of the Powerless*. Ed. John Keane. Armonk: M.E. Sharpe, Inc. 1985.

- Hodges, Donald C. *Intellectual Foundations of the Nicaraguan Revolution*. Austin: University of Texas Press, 1986.
- Hollis, Karyn. "Nicaraguan Poetry Workshops: The Democratization of Poetry." Unpublished essay. 1984.
- Jameson, Fredric. "Regarding Postmodernism — A Conversation with Fredric Jameson." *The Politics of Postmodernism*. Ed. Andrew Ross. Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, 1988.
- Jardine, Alice A. *Gynesis: Configurations of Women and Modernity*. Ithaca: Cornell University Press, 1985.
- Jiménez, Mayra. "Nomina de los talleres de poesía en todo el país." communication to the Poetry Workshop Department, Ministerio de Cultura, Managua. November, 1982 (zeroxed).
- . Ed. *Poesía de la nueva Nicaragua*. México: Siglo Veintiuno, 1983.
- Johnson, Kent. "Conversando con Ernesto Cardenal: una cultura de excelencia y a la vez de masas." *Nuevo Amanecer Cultural* 18 May 1985: 1-2.
- Laclau, Ernesto, and Mouffe, Chantal. *Hegemony and Socialist Strategy: Towards a Radical Democratic Politics*. London: Verso, 1985.
- Lentricchia, Frank. *Criticism and Social Change*. Chicago: The University of Chicago Press, 1983.
- Lernoux, Penny. *Cry of the People: The Struggle for Human Rights in Latin America — The Catholic Church in Conflict with U.S. Policy*. New York: Penguin Books, 1980.
- Lukács, Georg. "Realism in the Balance." *Aesthetics and Politics*. Trans. Ronald Taylor. London: Verso, 1980.
- Lyotard, Jean François. *The Postmodern Condition: A Report on Knowledge*. Trans. Geoff Bennington and Brian Massumi. Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, 1984.
- Manheim, Karl. *Ideology and Utopia*. New York: Harcourt, Brace, and World. 1936.
- Martinez, Ana Sofia. "Un poema." *Talleres de poesía: antología*. Ed. Mayra Jiménez. Managua: Editorial la Ocarina Ministerio de Cultura, 1986.
- Marx, Karl. "Contribution to the Critique of Hegel's *Philosophy of Right*: Introduction." London, 1963.
- . *Marxism and Art..* Ed. Maynard Solomon. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1986.
- Metzger, Deena. "The Revolution, Children and Theater," *L.A. Weekly* 25-31 May 1984: 70.

- Monge, Benjamin. "Vision del futuro a traves de un beso." *Talleres de poesía: antología*. Ed. Mayra Jiménez. Managua: Editorial la Ocarina Ministerio de Cultura, 1986.
- Nash, June. *We Eat the Mines and the Mines Eat Us: Dependency and Exploitation in Bolivian Tin Mines*. New York: Columbia University Press, 1979.
- Nägele, Rainer. "The Scene of the Other: Theodor W. Adorno's Negative Dialectic." *Postmodernism and Politics*. Ed. Jonathan Arac. Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, 1986.
- Ortega, Daniel Saavedra. Address. Centro de Convenciones Olof Palme. Managua, 26 Feb. 1990.
- Páiz, Juan Bautista. "Duda de tu amor." *Poesía Libre*. Ed. Julio Valle- Castillo. (16) Managua: Revista de Poesía, 1986.
- Ponce, Melania. "Quiero." *Poesía Libre*. Ed. Julio Valle-Castillo. (19) Managua: Revista de Poesía, 1987.
- Pring-Mill, Robert D. F. "Mayra Jiménez and the Rise of the Nicaraguan *poesía de taller*," Conference Paper of the Sixth Conference of Spanish Caribbean Literature, Trinidad, 6-8 April 1983: 12.
- . "Poesía de nueva Nicaragua." Unpublished manuscript, 1983.
- Ramos, José G. Salinas. "Que me diga mierda." *Talleres de poesía: antología*. Ed. Mayra Jiménez. Managua: Editorial la Ocarina Ministerio de Cultura, 1986.
- Randall, Margaret. "Ernesto Cardenal." *Risking a Somersault in the Air: Conversations with Nicaraguan Writers*. Ed. Floyce Alexander. San Francisco: Solidarity Publications, 1984.
- Ratziner, Joseph. Letter. "Instruction on Certain Aspects of the Theology of Liberation." *National Catholic Reporter*. September 21, 1984.
- Robbins, Bruce. "Feeling Global: John Berger and Experience." *Postmodernism and Politics*. Ed. Jonathan Arac. Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, 1986.
- Rodó, Jose Enrique. *Ariel*. Trans. Margaret Sayers Peden. Austin: University of Texas Press, 1988.
- Roiz, Magda. "Me acuerdo." *Fogata en la oscurana: los talleres de poesía en la alfabetización*. Ed. Mayra Jiménez. Managua: Ministerio de Cultura, 1985.
- Romero, Rosario. "Auxiliadora (Carla)." *Poesía de las fuerzas armadas*. Ed. Mayra Jiménez. Nicaragua: Ministerio de Cultura, 1985.
- Said, Edward W. *The World, the Text, and the Critic*. Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1983.
- Salgado, Porfirio. "No es la revolución lo que nos separa." *Poesía de las fuerzas armadas*. Ed. Mayra Jiménez. Nicaragua: Ministerio de Cultura, 1985.
- Trotsky, Leon. *Literature and Revolution*. Trans. Rose Strunsky. Ann Arbor: The University of

Michigan Press, 1960.

United States. Senate. *Report to the Committee on Foreign Relations*. p.194. Washington: Government Printing Office, 1979.

Valle-Castillo, Julio. Personal interview. Managua, 5-10 March 1990.

Vizcaya, Sergio. "En la hacienda de San José." *Fogata en la oscurana: los talleres de poesía en la alfabetización*. Ed. Mayra Jiménez. Managua: Ministerio de Cultura, 1985.

Wheelock, Jaime. *Imperialismo y dictadura*. Managua: Editorial Nueva Nicaragua, 1985.

White, Steven. *Culture and Politics in Nicaragua: Testimonies of Poets and Writers*. New York: Lumen Books, 1986.